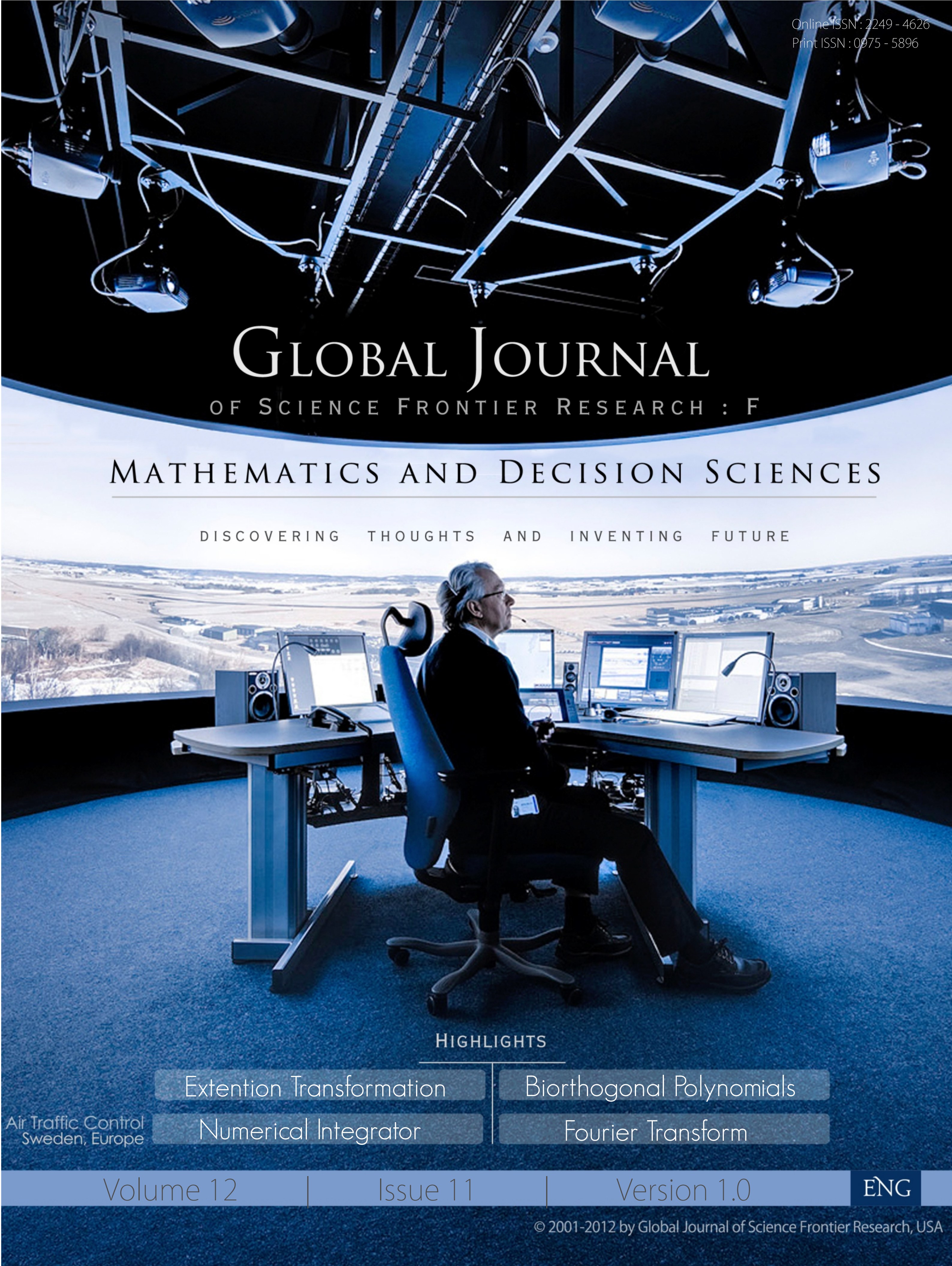
Online ISSN : 2249 - 4626
Print ISSN : 0975 - 5896

Global Journal

of Science Frontier Research : F

Mathematics and Decision Sciences

DISCOVERING THOUGHTS AND INVENTING FUTURE



Air Traffic Control
Sweden, Europe

Highlights

- Extention Transformation
- Biorthogonal Polynomials
- Numerical Integrator
- Fourier Transform

Volume 12 | Issue 11 | Version 1.0

ENG

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research: F
Mathematics & Decision Sciences

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research: F
Mathematics & Decision Sciences

Volume 12 Issue 11 (Ver. 1.0)

Open Association of Research Society

Incorporation No.: 0423089
License No.: 42125/022010/1186
Registration No.: 430374
Import-Export Code: 1109007027
Employer Identification Number (EIN):
USA Tax ID: 98-0673427

Global Journals Inc.

*(A Delaware USA Incorporation with "Good Standing"; **Reg. Number: 0423089**)*

Sponsors: *Open Association of Research Society*
Open Scientific Standards

Publisher's Headquarters office

Global Journals Inc., Headquarters Corporate Office, Cambridge Office Center, II Canal Park, Floor No. 5th, ***Cambridge (Massachusetts)***, Pin: MA 02141 United States
USA Toll Free: +001-888-839-7392
USA Toll Free Fax: +001-888-839-7392

Offset Typesetting

Open Association of Research Society, Marsh Road, Rainham, Essex, London RM13 8EU
United Kingdom.

Packaging & Continental Dispatching

Global Journals, India

Find a correspondence nodal officer near you

To find nodal officer of your country, please email us at *local@globaljournals.org*

eContacts

Press Inquiries: *press@globaljournals.org*
Investor Inquiries: *investers@globaljournals.org*
Technical Support: *technology@globaljournals.org*
Media & Releases: *media@globaljournals.org*

Pricing (Including by Air Parcel Charges):

For Authors:
22 USD (B/W) & 50 USD (Color)
Yearly Subscription (Personal & Institutional):
200 USD (B/W) & 250 USD (Color)

Editorial Board Members (HON.)

Dr. Bart Lambrecht
Director of Research in Accounting and FinanceProfessor of Finance
Lancaster University Management School
BA (Antwerp); MPhil, MA, PhD (Cambridge)

Dr. Carlos García Pont
Associate Professor of Marketing
IESE Business School, University of Navarra
Doctor of Philosophy (Management), Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT)
Master in Business Administration, IESE, University of Navarra
Degree in Industrial Engineering, Universitat Politècnica de Catalunya

Dr. Fotini Labropulu
Mathematics - Luther College
University of ReginaPh.D., M.Sc. in Mathematics
B.A. (Honors) in Mathematics
University of Windso

Dr. Lynn Lim
Reader in Business and Marketing
Roehampton University, London
BCom, PGDip, MBA (Distinction), PhD, FHEA

Dr. Mihaly Mezei
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR
Department of Structural and Chemical Biology, Mount Sinai School of Medical Center
Ph.D., Etvs Lornd University
Postdoctoral Training,
New York University

Dr. Söhnke M. Bartram
Department of Accounting and FinanceLancaster University Management SchoolPh.D. (WHU Koblenz)
MBA/BBA (University of Saarbrücken)

Dr. Miguel Angel Ariño
Professor of Decision Sciences
IESE Business School
Barcelona, Spain (Universidad de Navarra)
CEIBS (China Europe International Business School).
Beijing, Shanghai and Shenzhen
Ph.D. in Mathematics
University of Barcelona
BA in Mathematics (Licenciatura)
University of Barcelona

Philip G. Moscoso
Technology and Operations Management
IESE Business School, University of Navarra
Ph.D in Industrial Engineering and Management, ETH Zurich
M.Sc. in Chemical Engineering, ETH Zurich

Dr. Sanjay Dixit, M.D.
Director, EP Laboratories, Philadelphia VA Medical Center
Cardiovascular Medicine - Cardiac Arrhythmia
Univ of Penn School of Medicine

Dr. Han-Xiang Deng
MD., Ph.D
Associate Professor and Research Department Division of Neuromuscular Medicine
Davee Department of Neurology and Clinical NeuroscienceNorthwestern University
Feinberg School of Medicine

Contents of the Volume

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Extention Transformation Used in I Ching

By Florentin Smarandache
University of New Mexico, USA

Abstract - In this paper we show how to using the extension transformation in I Ching in order to transforming a hexagram to another one. Each binary hexagram (and similarly the previous trigram) has a degree of Yang and a degree of Yin. As in neutrosophic logic and set, for each hexagram *<H>* there is corresponding an opposite hexagram *<antiH>*, while in between them all other hexagrams are neutralities denoted by *<neutH>*; a neutrality has a degree of *<H>* and a degree of *<antiH>*. A generalization of the trigram (which has three stacked horizontal lines) and hexagram (which has six stacked horizontal lines) to n-gram (which has n stacked horizontal lines) is provided. Instead of stacked horizontal lines one can consider stacked vertical lines - without changing the composition of the trigram/hexagram/n-gram. Afterwards, circular representations of the hexagrams and of the n-grams are given.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 97G50

EXTENTION TRANSFORMATION USED IN I CHING

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Notes

Extention Transformation Used in I Ching

Florentin Smarandache

Abstract - In this paper we show how to using the *extension transformation* in *I Ching* in order to transforming a hexagram to another one. Each binary hexagram (and similarly the previous trigram) has a degree of *Yang* and a degree of *Yin*. As in neutrosophic logic and set, for each hexagram <***H***> there is corresponding an opposite hexagram <***antiH***>, while in between them all other hexagrams are neutralities denoted by <***neutH***>*;* a neutrality has a degree of <***H***> and a degree of <***antiH***>*.* A generalization of the trigram (which has three stacked horizontal lines) and hexagram (which has six stacked horizontal lines) to *n*-gram (which has *n* stacked horizontal lines) is provided. Instead of stacked horizontal lines one can consider stacked vertical lines - without changing the composition of the trigram/hexagram/n-gram. Afterwards, circular representations of the hexagrams and of the *n*-grams are given.

I. Introduction

"I Ching", which means *The Book of Changes*, is one of the oldest classical Chinese texts. It is formed of *64* hexagrams.

I Ching is part of the Chinese culture, philosophy and divinization. According to *I Ching* everything is in a continuous change.

At the beginning, between *2800-2737 BC*, originating with the culture hero Fu Xi, there have been *8* trigrams, and within the time of the legendary Yu *(2194-2149 BC)* the trigrams were expanded into *64* hexagrams.

Each trigram was formed by three stacked horizontal lines. Then two trigrams formed a hexagram.

Therefore a hexagram is formed by six stacked horizontal lines; and each stacked horizontal line is either unbroken line (——), called **Yang**, or broken line (— —) , called **Yin**.

Yang is associated with MALE, positive, giving, creation, digit *1*, and Yin is associated with FEMALE, negative, receiving, reception, digit *0* in the Taoist philosophy. In Taoism, Yang and Yin complement each other, like in the *taijitu* symbol:

Figure 1

Author : *University of New Mexico, Mathematics and Science Department 705 Gurey Ave. Gallup, NM 87301, USA.*
E-mail : smarand@unm.edu

The number of all possible trigrams formed with unbroken or broken lines is $2^3 = 8$.

And the number of all possible hexagrams also formed with unbroken or broken lines is

$2^6 = 64$.

A hexagram is formed by two trigrams: the first trigram (first three lines) is called *lower trigram* and represents the inner aspect of the change, while the second trigram (last three lines) is called *upper trigram* and represents the outer aspect of the change.

II. Analyzing the Hexagrams

As in neutrosophy (which is a philosophy that studies the nature of entities, their opposites, and the neutralities in between them), we have the following for the *I Ching* hexagrams:

- To each hexagram <*H*> an anti-hexagram <*antiH*> is corresponding, and *62* neutral hexagrams <*neutH*> are in between <*H*> and <*antiH*>.
- Each <*neutH*> has a degree of <*H*> and a degree of <*antiH*>. The degrees are among the numbers *1/6, 2/6, 3/6, 4/6, 5/6* and the sum of the degree of <*H*> and degree of <*antiH*> is *1*.
- Let's note the *62* neutral hexagrams by $\langle neutH_1\rangle$, $\langle neutH_2\rangle$, …, $\langle neutH_{62}\rangle$. For each neutral hexagram $\langle neutH_i\rangle$ there is a neutral hexagram $\langle neutH_j\rangle$, with $i \neq j$, which is the opposite of it.
- For each stacked horizontal line the **extension transformation** is the following:

$$T: \{Yang, Yin\} \rightarrow \{Yang, Yin\}$$

$$T(x) = \bar{x}, \text{ where } \bar{x} \text{ is the opposite of } x,$$

i.e.

T(Yang) = *Yin* or *T*(——) = — —

and

T(Yin) = *Yang* or *T*(— —) = ——

To transform a hexagram into another hexagram one uses this extension transformation once, twice, three times, four times, five, or six times. The maximum number of extension transformations used (six) occurs when we transform a hexagram into its opposite hexagram.

III. Hexagram Table

The below Hexagram Table is taken from Internet (*[1]* and *[2]*); instead of stacked horizontal lines one considers stacked vertical lines - without affecting the results of this article.

In this table one shows the modern interpretation of each hexagram, which is a retranslation of Richard Wilhelm's translation.

Hexagram Table

Hexagram	Modern Interpretation
01. ǀǀǀǀǀǀ Force (乾 qián)	Possessing Creative Power & Skill
02. ¦¦¦¦¦¦ Field (坤 kūn)	Needing Knowledge & Skill; Do not force matters and go with the flow

Ref.

1. Wilhelm (trans.), Richard; Cary Baynes (trans.), "The I Ching or Book of Changes", from Internet.

Notes

03. |¦¦¦|¦ Sprouting (屯 zhūn)	Sprouting
04. ¦|¦¦¦| Enveloping (蒙 méng)	Detained, Enveloped and Inexperienced
05. |||¦|¦ Attending (需 xū)	Uninvolvement (Wait for now), Nourishment
06. ¦|¦||| Arguing (訟 sòng)	Engagement in Conflict
07. ¦|¦¦¦¦ Leading (師 shī)	Bringing Together, Teamwork
08. ¦¦¦¦|¦ Grouping (比 bǐ)	Union
09. |||¦|| Small Accumulating (小畜 xiǎo chù)	Accumulating Resources
10. ||¦||| Treading (履 lǚ)	Continuing with Alertness
11. |||¦¦¦ Pervading (泰 tài)	Pervading
12. ¦¦¦||| Obstruction (否 pǐ)	Stagnation
13. |¦|||| Concording People (同人 tóng rén)	Fellowship, Partnership
14. ||||¦| Great Possessing (大有 dà yǒu)	Independence, Freedom
15. ¦¦|¦¦¦ Humbling (謙 qiān)	Being Reserved, Refraining
16. ¦¦¦|¦¦ Providing-For (豫 yù)	Inducement, New Stimulus
17. |¦¦||¦ Following (隨 suí)	Following
18. ¦||¦¦| Corrupting (蠱 gǔ)	Repairing
19. ||¦¦¦¦ Nearing (臨 lín)	Approaching Goal, Arriving
20. ¦¦¦¦|| Viewing (觀 guān)	The Withholding
21. |¦¦|¦| Gnawing Bite (噬嗑 shì kè)	Deciding
22. |¦|¦¦| Adorning (賁 bì)	Embellishing
23. ¦¦¦¦¦| Stripping (剝 bō)	Stripping, Flaying
24. |¦¦¦¦¦ Returning (復 fù)	Returning
25. |¦¦||| Without Embroiling (無妄 wú wàng)	Without Rashness
26. |||¦¦| Great Accumulating (大畜 dà chù)	Accumulating Wisdom
27. |¦¦¦¦| Swallowing (頤 yí)	Seeking Nourishment
28. ¦||||¦ Great Exceeding (大過 dà guò)	Great Surpassing
29. ¦|¦¦|¦ Gorge (坎 kǎn)	Darkness, Gorge
30. |¦||¦| Radiance (離 lí)	Clinging, Attachment
31. ¦¦|||¦ Conjoining (咸 xián)	Attraction
32. ¦|||¦¦ Persevering (恆 héng)	Perseverance

Hexagram	Modern Interpretation
33. ䷠ Retiring (遯 dùn)	Withdrawing
34. ䷡ Great Invigorating (大壯 dà zhuàng)	Great Boldness
35. ䷢ Prospering (晉 jìn)	Expansion, Promotion
36. ䷣ Brightness Hiding (明夷 míng yí)	Brilliance Injured
37. ䷤ Dwelling People (家人 jiā rén)	Family
38. ䷥ Polarising (睽 kuí)	Division, Divergence
39. ䷦ Limping (蹇 jiǎn)	Halting, Hardship
40. ䷧ Taking-Apart (解 xiè)	Liberation, Solution
41. ䷨ Diminishing (損 sǔn)	Decrease
42. ䷩ Augmenting (益 yì)	Increase
43. ䷪ Parting (夬 guài)	Separation
44. ䷫ Coupling (姤 gòu)	Encountering
45. ䷬ Clustering (萃 cuì)	Association, Companionship
46. ䷭ Ascending (升 shēng)	Growing Upward
47. ䷮ Confining (困 kùn)	Exhaustion
48. ䷯ Welling (井 jǐng)	Replenishing, Renewal
49. ䷰ Skinning (革 gé)	Abolishing the Old
50. ䷱ Holding (鼎 dǐng)	Establishing the New
51. ䷲ Shake (震 zhèn)	Mobilizing
52. ䷳ Bound (艮 gèn)	Immobility
53. ䷴ Infiltrating (漸 jiàn)	Auspicious Outlook, Infiltration
54. ䷵ Converting The Maiden (歸妹 guī mèi)	Marrying
55. ䷶ Abounding (豐 fēng)	Goal Reached, Ambition Achieved
56. ䷷ Sojourning (旅 lǚ)	Travel
57. ䷸ Ground (巽 xùn)	Subtle Influence
58. ䷹ Open (兌 duì)	Overt Influence
59. ䷺ Dispersing (渙 huàn)	Dispersal
60. ䷻ Articulating (節 jié)	Discipline
61. ䷼ Centre Confirming (中孚 zhōng fú)	Staying Focused, Avoid Misrepresentation
62. ䷽ Small Exceeding (小過 xiǎo guò)	Small Surpassing

Notes

63. ¦|¦|¦| Already Fording (既濟 jì jì) Completion
64. |¦|¦|¦ Not-Yet Fording (未濟 wèi jì) Incompletion

IV. Examples of Extension Transformations Used for Hexagrams

As an example of studying the above Hexagram Table, let's take the first hexagram and denote it by

$$<H> = ||||||$$

Then its opposite diagram happened to be its second hexagram:

$$<antiH> = ¦¦¦¦¦¦$$

Their modern interpretation is consistent with them, since <*H*> means "Possessing Creative Power & Skill", while <*antiH*> means the opposite, i.e. "Needing Knowledge & Skill" (because <*antiH*> doesn't have knowledge and skills).

Hexagram <*H*> is known as "Force", while <*antiH*> as "Field", or the Force works the Field.

As in Extenics founded and developed by Cai Wen [3, 4], to transform <*H*> into <*antiH*> one uses the extension transformation *T(Yang)=Yin* six times (for each stacked vertical line). The other *62* hexagrams have a percentage of <*H*> and a percentage of <*antiH*>.

There are:

$C_6^0 = 1$ hexagram that has $6/6 = 100\%$ percentage of <*H*> and $0/6 = 0\%$ percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^1 = 6$ hexagrams that have *5/6* percentage of <*H*> and *1/6* percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^2 = 15$ hexagrams that have *4/6* percentage of <*H*> and *2/6* percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^3 = 20$ hexagrams that have *3/6* percentage of <*H*> and *3/6* percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^4 = 15$ hexagrams that have *2/6* percentage of <*H*> and *4/6* percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^5 = 6$ hexagrams that have *1/6* percentage of <*H*> and *5/6* percentage of <*antiH*>;

$C_6^6 = 1$ hexagram that has $0/6 = 0\%$ percentage of <*H*> and $6/6 = 100\%$ percentage of <*antiH*>.

The total number of hexagrams is:

$$\sum_{k=0}^{6} C_6^k = (1+1)^6 = 1+6+15+20+15+6+1 = 64 .$$

For the following neutral hexagram ("Gorge")

$$<neutH_{29}> = ¦|¦¦|¦$$

Ref.

3. Cai Wen. Extension Set and Non-Compatible Problems [J]. Journal of Scientific Exploration, 1983, (1): 83-97.

its opposite is another neutral hexagram ("Radiance")

$$<neutH_{30}> = ䷝.$$

$<neutH_{29}>$ can be obtained from the hexagram $<H>$ by using four times the extension transformation $T(Yang) = Yin$ for the first, third, fourth, and sixth stacked vertical lines.

Hexagram $<neutH_{29}>$ is $2/6 = 33\%$ $<H>$ and $4/6 = 67\%$ $<antiH>$.

$<neutH_{30}>$ can be obtained from the hexagram $<H>$ by using two times the extension transformation $T(Yang) = Yin$ for the second, and fifth stacked vertical lines.

Hexagram $<neutH_{30}>$ is $4/6 = 67\%$ $<H>$ and $2/6 = 33\%$ $<antiH>$.

V. Circular Representation of the Hexagrams

Shao Yung in the 11^{th} century has displayed the hexagrams in the formats of a circle and of a rectangle.

We represent the hexagrams in the format of a circle, but such that each hexagram $<H_i>$ is diametrically opposed to its opposite hexagram $<antiH_i>$. We may start with any hexagram $<H_0>$ as the main one:

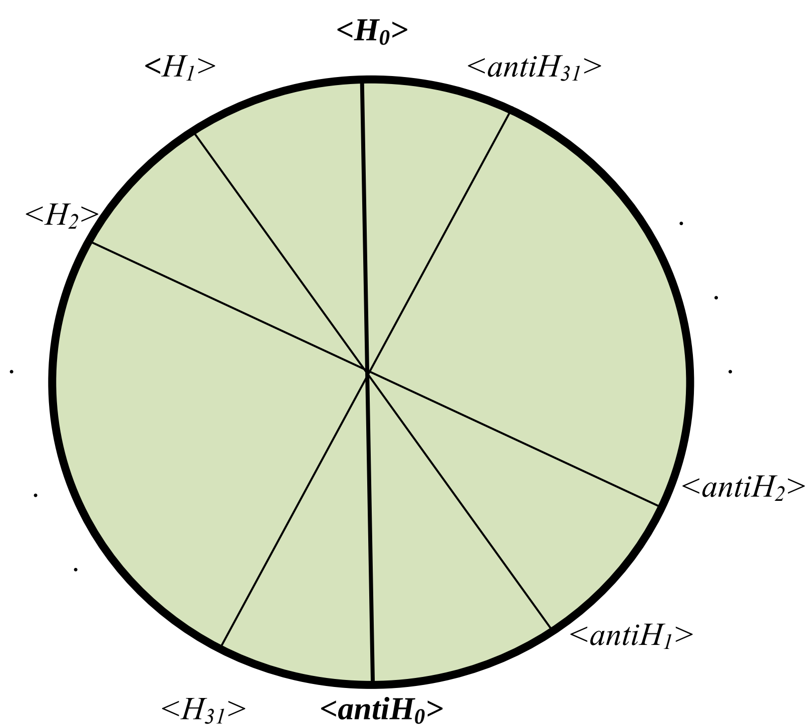


Figure 2

Notes

VI. Generalization of Hexa-Grams to N-Grams

Notes

The *3-gram* (or *trigram*) and the *6-gram* (or *hexagram*) can be generalized to an *n-gram*, where *n* is an integer greater than *1*.
We define the ***n*-gram** as formed by *n* stacked horizontal lines; and each stacked horizontal line is either unbroken line (——), called **Yang**, or broken line (— —), called **Yin**.
Therefore we talk about <u>binary *n*-grams</u>.

The number of all possible binary *n*-grams is equal to 2^n.

Similarly to hexagrams we have:

- To each *n-gram* <*G*> an anti-n-gram <*antiG*> is corresponding, and $2^n - 2$ neutral n-grams <*neutG*> are in between <*G*> and <*antiG*>.
- Each <*neutG*> has a degree of <*G*> and a degree of <*antiG*>. The degrees are among the numbers *1/n, 2/n, …, (n-1)/n* and the sum of the degree of <*G*> and degree of <*antiG*> is *1*.
- Let's note the $2^n - 2$ neutral *n*-grams by $<neutG_1>, <neutG_2>, \dots, <neutG_{2^n-1}>$. For each neutral *n*-gram $<neutG_i>$ there is a neutral *n*-gram $<neutG_j>$, with $i \neq j$, which is the opposite of it.
- For each stacked horizontal line the **extension transformation** is the same:

$$T: \{Yang, Yin\} \rightarrow \{Yang, Yin\}$$

$$T(x) = \bar{x}, \text{ where } \bar{x} \text{ is the opposite of } x,$$

i.e.

T(Yang) = Yin or *T*(——) = — —

and

T(Yin) = Yang or *T*(— —) = ——

To transform an *n*-gram into another n-gram one uses this extension transformation once, twice, three times, and so forth up to $2^n - 2$ times. The maximum number of extension transformations used ($2^n - 2$) occurs when we transform an *n*-gram into its opposite *n*-gram.

To transform an *n*-gram <*G*> into its opposite <*antiG*> one uses the extension transformation *T(Yang)=Yin* 2^n times (for each stacked vertical line). The other $2^n - 2$ *n*-grams have a percentage of <*G*> and a percentage of <*antiG*>.

There are:

$C_n^0 = 1$ *n*-gram that have *n/n = 100%* percentage of <*G*> and *0/n = 0%* percentage of <*antiG*>;

$C_n^1 = n$ *n*-grams that have *(n-1)/n* percentage of <*G*> and *1/n* percentage of <*antiG*>;

$C_n^2 = n(n-1)/2$ *n*-grams that have *(n-2)/n* percentage of <*G*> and *2/n* percentage of <*antiG*>;

.
.
.

$C_n^k = \frac{n!}{k!(n-k)!}$ *n*-grams that have *(n-k)/n* percentage of <*G*> and *k/n* percentage of <*antiG*>;

.

.

.

$C_n^n = 1$ *n*-gram that has *0/n = 0%* percentage of <*G*> and *n/n = 100%* percentage of <*antiG*>.

The total number of *n*-grams is:

$$\sum_{k=0}^{n} C_n^k = (1+1)^n = 1 + n + n(n-1)/2 + ... = 2^n.$$

VII. Circular Representation of the N-Grams

We represent the n-grams in the format of a circle, but such that each n-gram $<G_i>$ is diametrically opposed to its opposite n-gram $<antiG_i>$. We may start with any n-gram $<G_0>$ as the main one:

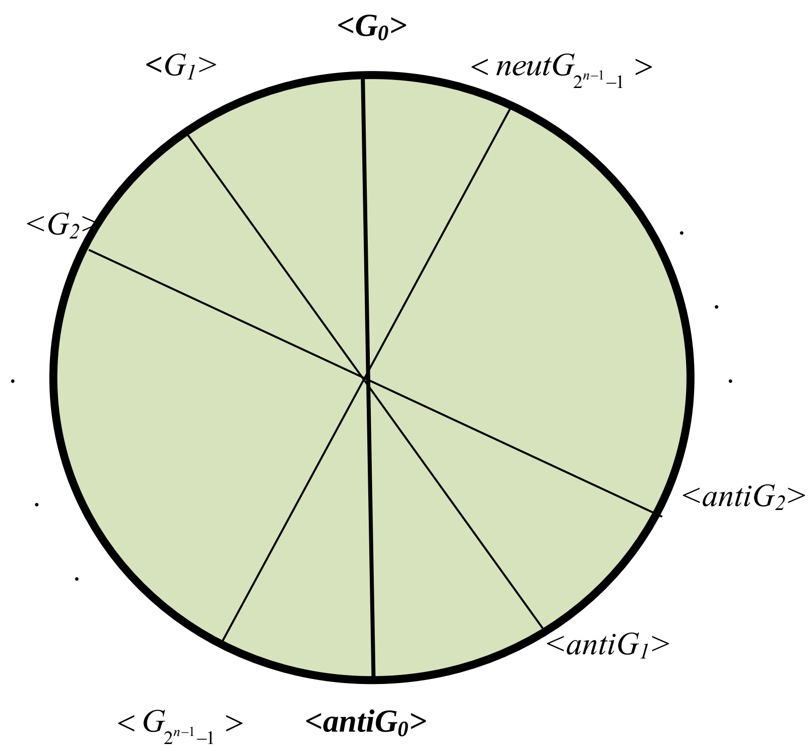


Figure 3

Notes

VIII. Conclusion

In this article the connection between *I Ching* (The Book of Change), Extenics, and neutrosophics has been made. Then a generalization from ancient trigrams and hexagrams to *n*-grams, $n \geq 1$, was presented at the end, together with the geometric interpretations of hexagrams and *n*-grams. An extension transformation is used to change from a hexagram to another one, and in general from an *n*-gram to another *n*-gram.

Notes

References Références Referencias

1. Wilhelm (trans.), Richard; Cary Baynes (trans.), "The I Ching or Book of Changes", from Internet.
2. *I Ching*, http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/I_Ching
3. Cai Wen. Extension Set and Non-Compatible Problems [J]. Journal of Scientific Exploration, 1983, (1): 83-97.
4. Yang Chunyan, Cai Wen. Extension Engineering [M]. Beijing: Public Library of Science, 2007.
5. F. Smarandache, Generalizations of the Distance and Dependent Function in Extenics to *2D, 3D*, and *n-D, viXra.org, http://vixra.org/abs/1206.0014 and http://vixra.org/pdf/1206.0014v1.pdf, 2012.*
6. F. Smarandache, V. Vlădăreanu, Applications of Extenics to 2D-Space and 3D-Space, viXra.org, http://vixra.org/abs/1206.0043 and http://vixra.org/pdf/1206.0043v2.pdf, 2012.

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Some Integrals Pertaining Biorthogonal Polynomials and Certain Product of Special Functions

By Poonia, M.S
NIMS University, India

Abstract - The main object of this paper is to obtain some integrals and series relation pertaining to biorthogonal polynomials, Fox's H-function, the general class of polynomials and the H-function of several complex variables.

Keywords : Fox's H-function, the general class of polynomials and the H-function of complex variables.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 14K20

SOME INTEGRALS PERTAINING BIORTHOGONAL POLYNOMIALS AND CERTAIN PRODUCT OF SPECIAL FUNCTIONS

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

eJournal Print Journal epaper open standard 3d virtual journal

Ref.

7. **Prabhakar, T.R. and Tomar, R.C.**, Some integrals and series relations for biorthogonal polynomials suggested by the Legendre polynomials, Indian J. pure appl. Math., 11(7), (1980), 863-869.

Some Integrals Pertaining Biorthogonal Polynomials and Certain Product of Special Functions

Poonia, M.S

Abstract -The main object of this paper is to obtain some integrals and series relation pertaining to biorthogonal polynomials, Fox's H-function, the general class of polynomials and the H-function of several complex variables.

Keywords : Fox's H-function, the general class of polynomials and the H-function of complex variables.

I. Introduction

Integrals with Fox's H-function, the general class of polynomials and the H-function of complex variables were studied by many authors.
Prabhakar and Tomar [7] have given a biorthogonal pair of polynomial sets

$$U_n\,(x,k) \text{ and } V_n\,(x,k)$$

where

$$U_n(x,k)=\sum_{j=0}^{n}(-1)^j\binom{n}{j}\frac{\left(\frac{j+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n}\left(\frac{1-x)}{2}\right)^j, \tag{1}$$

and

$$V_n(x,k)=\sum_{j=0}^{n}(-1)^j\binom{n}{j}\frac{(1+n)_{kj}}{(1)_{kj}}\left(\frac{1-x}{2}\right)^{kj} \tag{2}$$

The general multivariable polynomials defined by Srivastava ([12], p.185, eq. (7)) is represented in the following manner:

$$S^{p_1,\ldots,p_s}_{q_1,\ldots,q_s}[x_1,\ldots,x_s]=\sum_{k_1=0}^{[q_1/p_1]}\cdots\sum_{k_s=0}^{[q_s/p_s]}\frac{(-q_1)_{p_1k_1}\ldots(-q_s)_{p_sk_s}}{k_1!\ldots k_s!}$$

Author : NIMS University, Jaipur, Rajsthan, India.

$$. \, L[q_1, k_1; ...; q_s k_s] x_1^{k_1} ... x_s^{k_s}$$

where $$q_m, p_m \, (m = 1, ..., s) \tag{3}$$

are non-zero arbitrary positive integers. The coefficients $L[q_1, k_1; ...; q_s, k_s]$ being arbitrary constants real or complex.

Taking s = 1, the equation (3) reduces to the well known general class of polynomials $S_q^p[x]$ due to Srivastava ([13], p.158, eq. (1.1)].

II. Main Integrals

The following integrals concerning the biorthogonal polynomials with certain products of special functions have been derived in the paper.

a) First Integral

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta (\sin\theta)^v \, U_n(1 - 2x \sin^{2h}\theta; k)$$

$$. \, H_{P_1,Q_1}^{M_1,N_1}\left[z(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1'} \middle| \begin{matrix} (a_{P_1}, e_{P_1}) \\ (b_{Q_1}, f_{Q_1}) \end{matrix} \right] {}_{P_2}\overset{\alpha'}{M}_{Q_2}[y(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$H(z_1(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_1}, ..., z_r(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_r} \; . \; S_{q_1,...,q_s}^{p_1,...,p_s}[x_1(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1} ... x_s(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_s}] \, d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1} \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\substack{s'=0 \\ s''=0}}^{\infty} \sum_{k_1=0}^{[q_1/p_1]} ... \sum_{k_s=0}^{[q_s/p_s]} (-1)^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right) x^{\tau_2}}{(1/k)_n}$$

$$. \, \frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'}) \Gamma\left(\frac{1}{2} \pm u\right)}{\tau_1! f_{\tau_1} \, s'! \, 2^{v+2h\,\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}} + 2\rho_2' s'' + \sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i}$$

$$. \, \frac{(a_1)_{s''} ... (a\,P_2)_{s''} \, y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''} ... (b_{Q_2})_{s''} \, \Gamma(\alpha' s'' + 1)} \frac{(-q_1)_{p_1 k_1} ... (-q_s) p_s k_s}{k_1! \quad k_s!}$$

Notes

$$.\ L[q_1,k_1;...;q_s,k_s]x_1^{k_1}...x_s^{k_s}$$

$$.\ H^{0,\lambda+1\ \ :(u',v');...;(u^{(r)},v^{(r)})}_{A+1,C+2:(B',D');...;B^{(r)},D^{(r)}}\left[\begin{array}{l}[-V-2h\tau_2-2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-2\rho_2's''-\sum_{\xi=1}^{s}2\rho_\xi k_\xi:2\sigma_1,...,2\sigma_r],\\ [(c):\psi',...,\psi^{(r)}],\end{array}\right.$$

$$\left.\begin{array}{ll}[(a):\theta',...,\theta^{(r)}], & [(b'):\phi'];...;[(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}];\\ [-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-h\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2's''-\sum_{\xi=1}^{s}2\rho_\xi k_\xi:\sigma_1,...,\sigma_s] & [(d'):\delta'];...;[(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}];\end{array} z_1 2^{-\sigma_1},...,z_r 2^{-\sigma_r}\right], \quad (4)$$

where $u=0,1,2,...;\operatorname{Re}\left(V+2\rho_1'+2\sum_{i=1}^{r}\sigma_i\frac{d^{(i)}}{\delta_j^{(i)}}\right)>0, j'=1,...,M; j=1,...,u^{(i)}$

$$T_i>0,|\arg(z_i)|<\frac{1}{2}T_i\pi, T'>0,|\arg z|\frac{1}{2}T'\pi,$$

$\rho_1'>0,\rho_2'>0,\ \rho_1,...,\rho_s>0, p_2<Q_2, |y|<1, p_m\ (m=1\text{ to }s)$ are non-zero arbitrary positive integers and the coefficients L $[q_1,k_1;...;q_s,k_s]$ are arbitrary constants, real or complex.

b) Second Integral

$$\int_0^{\pi/2}\cos 2u\theta(\cos\theta)^v\, U_n(1-2x\cos^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$.\,H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1'}\middle|\begin{array}{l}(a_{P_1},e_{P_1})\\(b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1})\end{array}\right]$$

$$.\,H(z_1(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_1},...,z_r(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_r}\ {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$.\ S^{p_1,...,p_s}_{q_1,...,q_s}[x_1(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1}...x_s(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_s}]\,d\theta$$

Notes

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\tau=1}^{M_1} \sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=1}^{s} \left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]} \frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m} x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!} \right] (-1)^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n x^{\tau_2}}{(1/k)_n}$$

$$. \frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1} s'!} \frac{\pi \Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2's''+\sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i k_i+1}}$$

$$. H^{0,\lambda \; :(u',v');\ldots;(u^{(r)},v^{(r)})}_{A,C+2:(B',D');\ldots;(B^{(r)},D^{(r)})} \left[\begin{matrix} [\text{----------}],[\text{----------------------------------}]: \\ [(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi^{(r)}],\left[-\frac{v}{2} \pm \frac{u}{2} - h\,\tau_2 - \rho_1'\eta_{s'} - \rho_2's'' - \sum_{i=1}^{s} \rho_i k_i : \sigma_1,\ldots,\sigma_r \right]: \end{matrix} \right.$$

$$\left. \begin{matrix} [(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}]; \\ [(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; \end{matrix} \; z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1},\ldots, z_r 2^{-2\sigma_s} \right], \qquad (5)$$

where $u = 0,1,2,\ldots,$ $\mathrm{Re}\left(V + 2\rho_1' \frac{b_{j'}}{f_j'} + 2\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sigma_i \frac{d_j^{(i)}}{\delta_j^{(i)}} \right) > 0, j' = 1,\ldots,Q_2; j = 1,\ldots,u^{(i)};$

$$T_i > 0, |\arg(z_i)| < \frac{1}{2} T_i \pi, T' > 0, |\arg(z)| < \frac{1}{2} T' \pi, \rho_1,\ldots,\rho_s > 0, P_2 < Q_2, |y| < 1, h > 0,$$

$p_m (m = 1,\ldots,s)$ are non-zero arbitrary positive integers and the coefficients $L[q_1,k_1,\ldots,q_s,k_s]$ are arbitrary constants, real or complex.

Proof of (4)

Expressing the polynomials *Un* as given (1), Fox's H-function in series , the generalized multivariable polynomials by (3), M-series and the H-function of several complex variables in Mellin - Barnes contour integral by, changing the order of integration and summation (which is easily seen to be justified due to the absolute convergence of the integral and the summations involved in the process) and then evaluating the resulting integral with the help of the following result,

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta (\sin\theta)^v \, d\theta = \frac{\Gamma(v+1)\Gamma(\frac{1}{2} \pm u)}{2^{v+1} \Gamma\left(\frac{v}{2} \pm \frac{u}{2} + 1 \right)} \qquad (6)$$

Notes

Notes

where u = 0,1,2,..., and Re(v) > 0.

Finally interpreting the result thus obtained with the help of (1.2.1), we arrive at the required result (2.3.1).

The integrals from (2.3.2) to (2.3.4) can also be obtained in the similar manner with the help of the appropriate integral (2.3.5) and the following result

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos u\theta (\cos\theta)^v \, d\theta = \frac{\pi \Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+1}\Gamma\left(\frac{v}{2} \pm \frac{u}{2} + 1\right)} \tag{7}$$

where u = 0,1,2,..., and Re (v) > 0.

III. Special Cases

(i) Putting $\lambda = A, u^{(i)} = 1, v^{(i)} = B^{(i)}, D^{(i)} = D^{(i)} + 1, \forall i = 1,\ldots,r$ in (4), we find

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta (\sin\theta)^v \, U_n(1 - 2x \sin^{2h}\theta; k)$$

$$. H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z (\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1'} \middle| \begin{matrix} (a_{P_1}, e_{P_1}) \\ (b_{Q_1}, f_{Q_1}) \end{matrix} \right] S^{p_1,\ldots,p_s}_{q_1,\ldots,q_s}[x_1 (\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1} \ldots x_s (\sin\theta)^{2\rho_s}]$$

$$. {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y (\sin\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$. F^{A:B';\ldots;B^{(r)}}_{B:D';\ldots;D^{(r)}}\left(\begin{matrix} [1-(a):\theta',\ldots,\theta^{(r)}]:[1-(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[1-(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}]; \\ [1-(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi^{(r)}]:[1-(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[1-(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; \end{matrix} -z_1 (\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_1},\ldots,-z_r (\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_r} \right) d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1} \sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=1}^{s} \left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]} \frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m} x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!} \right] (-1)^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n} x^{\tau_2}.$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1} s'!} \quad \frac{(a_1)_{s''}\ldots(a_{P_2})_{s''} y^{s''} \Gamma(\frac{1}{2} \pm u)}{(b_1)_{s''}\ldots(b_{Q_2})_{s''} \Gamma(\alpha' s''+1)\, 2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2' s''+\sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i k_i}}$$

$$. \, F^{A+1:B';\ldots;B^{(r)}}_{C+1:D';\ldots;D^{(r)}} \left[\begin{matrix} [-v-2h\tau_2-2\rho_1^{'}\eta_{s'}-2\rho_2^{'}s''-\sum_{\xi=1}^{s} :\rho_i k_i:2\sigma_1,\ldots,2\sigma_r], \\ [(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi^{(r)}], \end{matrix} \right.$$

$$\left. \begin{matrix} [1-(a):\theta',\ldots,\theta^{(r)}], & [1-(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}]; \\ [-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1^{'}\eta_{s'}-\rho_2^{'}s''-\sum_{i=1}^{s} \rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\ldots,\sigma_r] & [1-(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; \end{matrix} \; z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1},\ldots,z_r 2^{-2\sigma_r} \right],$$

(8)

provided that $u=0,1,2,\ldots, \mathrm{Re}\left(v+2\rho_1^{'}\frac{b_{j'}}{f_{j'}}\right)>0, j'=1,\ldots,Q_2, |\arg(z)|<\frac{1}{2}T^{'}\pi, T>0$ and the series on the right of (8) is absolutely convergent.

(ii) Taking r = 2, the result in (8) reduces to the following integral

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta(\sin\theta)^v \, U_n(1-2x\sin^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$. \, H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1^{'}} \middle| \begin{matrix} (a_{P_1},e_{P_1}) \\ (b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1}) \end{matrix} \right] S^{p_1,\ldots,p_s}_{q_1,\ldots,q_s}[x_1(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1}\ldots x_s(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_s}]$$

$$S^{A:B';B''}_{B:D';D''}\left(\begin{matrix} [1-(a):\theta',\ldots,\theta'']:[1-(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[1-(b''):\phi'']; \\ [1-(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi'']:[1-(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[1-(d''):\delta'']; \end{matrix} -z_1(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_1},-z_2(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_2} \right) d\theta$$

$$. \, {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1^{'}}] \, d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1} \sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=1}^{s} \left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]} \frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m} x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!} \right] (-1)^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n} x^{\tau_2}.$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1} s'!} \; \frac{(a_1)_{s''}\ldots(a_{P_2})_{s''} y^{s''}\Gamma(\frac{1}{2}\pm u)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1^{'}\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2^{'}s''+\sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i k_i+1}}$$

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

Notes

$$S^{A+1:B';\dots;B''}_{C+1:D';\dots;D''}\left(\begin{matrix}[-v-2h\tau_2-2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-2\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:2\sigma_1,2\sigma_2], \\ [1-(c):\psi',\dots,\psi^{(r)}],\end{matrix}\right.$$

$$\left.\begin{matrix}[1-(a):\theta'\theta''], & [1-(b'):\phi'];[(b''):\phi''];\\ [-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\sigma_2],[1-(d'):\delta'];[(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix}\; -z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1}, -z_2 2^{-2\sigma_2}\right) \qquad (9)$$

where $u=0,1,2,\dots,\mathrm{Re}\left(v+2\rho_1'\frac{b_j}{f_j}\right)>0,\ j=1,\dots,M;|\arg(z)|<\frac{1}{2}T'\pi, T'>0$, and the series on the right of (9) converges absolutely.

(iii) Letting $\lambda = A = C = 0$ in (4), we get

$$\int_0^{\pi/2}\cos 2u\theta(\sin\theta)^v\, U_n(1-2x\sin^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$.\ H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1'}\left|\begin{matrix}(a_{P_1},e_{P_1})\\(b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1})\end{matrix}\right.\right]\ {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$.\ S^{p_1,\dots,p_s}_{q_1,\dots,q_s}(x_1(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1}\dots x_s(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

$$.\ \prod_{i=1}^{r}\left\{H^{u^{(i)},v^{(i)}}_{B^{(i)},D^{(i)}}\left[z_1(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_1}\left|\begin{matrix}[(b^{(i)}):(\phi^{(i)})]\\ [(d^{(i)}):(\delta^{i)})]\end{matrix}\right.\right]\right\}d\theta$$

$$=\sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n}\sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1}\sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty}\prod_{m=1}^{s}\left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]}\frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m}\, x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!}\right](-1)^{\tau_2}\binom{n}{\tau_2}\frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n}x^{\tau_2}.$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'}z^{\eta_{s'}}\phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1}s'!}\ \frac{\Gamma(\frac{1}{2}\pm u)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2's''+\sum_{i=1}^{s}2\rho_i k_i+1}}.\frac{(a_1)_{s''}\dots(a_{P_2})_{s''}\,y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''}\dots(b_{Q_2})_{s''}\gamma(\alpha's''+1)}$$

$$. . H^{0,1:(u',v');...;(u^{(r)},v^{(r)})}_{1,2:(B',D');...;(B^{(r)},D^{(r)})}\left[\begin{array}{l}[-v-2h\tau_2-2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-2\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:2\sigma_1,...,2\sigma_r],\\ [(c):\psi',...,\psi^{(r)}],\end{array}\right.$$

$$\left.\begin{array}{ll}[1-(a):\theta',...,\theta^{(r)}], & [(b'):\phi'];...;[(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}];\\ [-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\sigma_2...\sigma_r],[1-(d'):\delta'];...;[(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; & \end{array} z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1},...,z_2 2^{-2\sigma_2}\right), \tag{10}$$

valid under the same conditions as obtainable from result (4).

(iv) Setting r = 2 in equation (4), we find

$$\int_0^{\pi/2}\cos 2u\theta(\sin\theta)^v U_n(1-2x\sin^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$. H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1'}\left|\begin{array}{l}(a_{P_1},e_{P_1})\\(b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1})\end{array}\right.\right] {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$. S^{p_1,...,p_s}_{q_1,...,q_s}(x_1(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_1}...x_s(\sin\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

$$. H^{0,\lambda:(u',v');(u'',v'')}_{A,C:(B',D');(B'',D'')}\left[\begin{array}{l}[(a):\theta',\theta'']:[(b'):\phi'];[(b''):\phi''];\\ [(c):\psi',\psi'']:[(d'):\delta'];[(d''):\delta''];\end{array} z_1(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_1},z_2(\sin\theta)^{2\sigma_2}\right]d\theta$$

$$=\sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n}\sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1}\sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty}\prod_{m=1}^{s}\left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]}\frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m}x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!}\right](-1)^{\tau_2}\binom{n}{\tau_2}\frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n}x^{\tau_2}.$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'}z^{\eta_s'}\phi(\eta_s')}{f_{\tau_1}s'!}\frac{\Gamma(\frac{1}{2}\pm u)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2's''+\sum_{i=1}^{s}2\rho_i k_i+1}}.\frac{(a_1)_{s''}...(a_{P_2})_{s''}y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''}...(b_{Q_2})_{s''}\gamma(\alpha's''+1)}$$

Notes

$$.. H^{0,\lambda+1:(u',v');u'',v''}_{A+1,C+2:(B',D');B'',D''}\left[\begin{matrix}[-v-2h\tau_2-2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-2\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}:\rho_i k_i:2\sigma_1,2\sigma_2],\\ [(c):\psi',\psi''],\end{matrix}\right.$$

Notes

$$\left.\begin{matrix}[(a):\theta',...,\theta''], & [(b'):\phi'];[(b''):\phi''] \\ [-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:2\rho_\xi k_\xi:\sigma_1,\sigma_2],[(d'):\delta'];[(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix} -z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1}, -z_2 2^{-2\sigma_2}\right], \tag{11}$$

where $u=0,1,2,...,\ \mathrm{Re}\left(v+2\rho_1'\frac{b_{j'}}{f_{j'}}+2\sigma_1\frac{d_j'}{\delta_j'}+2\sigma_2\frac{d_j''}{\delta_j''}\right)>0,\ j=1,...,M_1,\ j'=1,...,u',$

$j'=1,...,u'',T_1,T_2>0,|\arg(z_1)|<\frac{1}{2}T_1\pi,|\arg(z_2)|<\frac{1}{2}T_2\pi;|\arg(z)|<\frac{1}{2}\pi T',T>0,$

$\rho_m>0\,(m=1,...,s),\ P_2<Q_2,|y|<1,h>0,p_m\,(m=1,...,s)$ are positive coefficients and $L(q_1k_1,...,q_sk_s]$ are arbitrary constants, real or complex.

(v) Taking $\lambda=A,\ U^{(i)}=1, v^{(i)}=B^{(i)}, D^{(i)}=D^{(i)}+1\ \forall i=1,...,r$ in (5), we get

$$\int_0^{\pi/2}\cos 2u\theta(\cos\theta)^v\,U_n(1-2x\cos^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$.\,H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1'}\middle|\begin{matrix}(a_{P_1},e_{P_1})\\(b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1})\end{matrix}\right]\ {}_{P_2}\overset{\alpha'}{M}_{Q_2}[y(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$.S^{p_1,...,p_s}_{q_1,...,q_s}(x_1(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1}...x_s(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

$$F^{A:B';...;B^{(r)}}_{B:D';...;D^{(r)}}\left(\begin{matrix}[1-(a):\theta',...,\theta^{(r)}]:[1-(b'):\phi'];...;[1-(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}];\\ [1-(c):\psi',...,\psi^{(r)}]:[1-(d'):\delta'];...;[1-(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}];\end{matrix} -z_1(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_1},...,-z_r(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_r}\right)d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1} \sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=1}^{s} \left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]} \frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m} \, x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!} \right] (-1)^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n} x^{\tau_2} \quad .$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1} s'!} \frac{(a_1)_{s''} \ldots (a_{P_2})_{s''} \, y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''} \ldots (b_{Q_2})_{s''} \Gamma(\alpha' s''+1)} \frac{\pi \Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2' s''+\sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i k_i+1}}$$

$$. F^{A\ :B';\ldots;B^{(r)}}_{C+2:D';\ldots;D^{(r)}} \left[\begin{matrix} [1-(a):\theta',\ldots,\theta^{(r)}]:[-----------------------], \\ [1-(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi^{(r)}]:\left[-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2' s''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i\right], \end{matrix} \right.$$

$$\left. \begin{matrix} [1-(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[1-(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}]; \\ [1-(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[1-(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; \end{matrix} -z_1 e^{-2\sigma_1},\ldots,-z_r e^{-2\sigma_r} \right], \qquad (12)$$

Provided $u = 0,1,2,\ldots, \mathrm{Re}\left(v + 2\rho_1' \frac{b_j}{f_j}\right) > 0, j = 1,\ldots,M_1, |\arg(z)| < \frac{1}{2} T'\pi, T' > 0,$

$|y| < 1, P_2 < Q_2$ and the series on the right of (12) converges absolutely.

(vi) Putting r = 2 in (12), we obtain

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta (\cos\theta)^v \, U_n(1-2x\cos^{2h}\theta; k)$$

$$. \, H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1'} \left| \begin{matrix} (a_{P_1}, e_{P_1}) \\ (b_{Q_1}, f_{Q_1}) \end{matrix} \right. \right] {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$. S^{p_1,\ldots,p_s}_{q_1,\ldots,q_s}(x_1(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1} \ldots x_s(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

Notes

$$S^{A:B';B''}_{B:D';D''}\left(\begin{matrix}[1-(a):\theta',\theta'']:[1-(b'):\phi'];[1-(b''):\phi''];\\ [1-(c):\psi',\psi'']:[1-(d'):\delta'];[1-(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix} -z_1(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_1},-z_2(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_2}\right)d\theta$$

Notes

$$=\sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n}\sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1}\sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty}(-1)^{\tau_2}\binom{n}{\tau_2}\frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n}{(1/k)_n}x^{\tau_2}$$

$$.\frac{(-1)^{s'}z^{\eta_s'}\phi(\eta_s')}{f_{\tau_1}\,s'!}\;\frac{\pi\Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2's''+\sum_{i=1}^{s}2\rho_i k_i+1}}\;\frac{(a_1)_{s''}\dots(a_{P_2})_{s''}\,y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''}\dots(b_{Q_2})_{s''}\,\Gamma(\alpha's''+1)}$$

$$.\prod_{m=1}^{s}\left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]}\frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m}\,x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!}\right]$$

$$.S^{A\;:B';B''}_{C+2:D';D''}\left[\begin{matrix}[1-(a):\theta',\dots,\theta'']:[-------------------------],\\ [1-(c):\psi',\dots,\psi'']:\left[-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-hk\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2's''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\sigma_2\right],\end{matrix}\right.$$

$$\left.\begin{matrix}[1-(b'):\phi'];[1-(b''):\phi''];\\ [1-(d'):\delta'];[1-(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix}-z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1},-z_2 2^{-2\sigma_2}\right], \qquad (13)$$

provided that $u=0,1,2,\dots,\mathrm{Re}\left(v+2\rho_1'\frac{b_j}{f_j}\right)>0, j=1,\dots,M_1, |\arg(z)|<\frac{1}{2}T'\pi, T'>0,$

and the series on the right of (13) is absolutely convergent.

(vii) Letting $\lambda = A = C = 0$ in (5), we have

$$\int_0^{\pi/2}\cos 2u\theta(\cos\theta)^v\,U_n(1-2x\cos^{2h}\theta;k)$$

$$. H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1'} \middle| \begin{matrix} (a_{P_1}, e_{P_1}) \\ (b_{Q_1}, f_{Q_1}) \end{matrix} \right] {}_{P_2}\overset{\alpha'}{M}_{Q_2}[y(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$. S^{p_1,\dots,p_s}_{q_1,\dots,q_s}(x_1(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1} \dots x_s(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

$$\prod_{i=1}^{r} \left\{ H^{u^{(i)},v^{(i)}}_{B^{(i)},D^{(i)}}\left[z_1(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_1} \middle| \begin{matrix} [(b^{(i)}):(\phi^{(i)})] \\ [(d^{(i)}):(\delta^{i)})] \end{matrix} \right] \right\} d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n} \sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1} \sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty} \prod_{m=1}^{s} \left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]} \frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m}\, x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!} \right] (-1)^{\tau_2} \frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n x^{\tau_2} \binom{n}{\tau_2}}{(1/k)_n}.$$

$$\frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}} \phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1}\, s'!} \frac{\Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2' s''+\sum_{i=1}^{s} 2\rho_i k_i+1}} \frac{(a_1)_{s''} \dots (a_{P_2})_{s''}\, y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''} \dots (b_{Q_2})_{s''}\, \Gamma(\alpha' s''+1)}$$

$$H^{0,0:(u',v');\dots;(u^{(r)},v^{(r)})}_{0,2\,:(B',D');\dots;(B^{(r)},D^{(r)})} \left[\begin{matrix} [(a):\theta',\dots,\theta^{(r)}]:[\text{------------------------------}]: \\ [(c):\psi',\dots,\psi^{(r)}],\left[-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-h\,\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2' s''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\dots,\sigma_r\right], \end{matrix} \right.$$

$$\left. \begin{matrix} [(b'):\phi'];\dots;[(b^{(r)}):\phi^{(r)}]; \\ [(d'):\delta'];\dots;[(d^{(r)}):\delta^{(r)}]; \end{matrix}\ z_1 z^{-2\sigma_1},\dots,z_r z^{-2\sigma_r} \right], \qquad (14)$$

valid under the same conditions as stated for (5).

(viii) Putting r = 2 in (5), we get

$$\int_0^{\pi/2} \cos 2u\theta(\cos\theta)^v\, U_n(1-2x\cos^{2h}\theta;k)$$

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

Notes

$$. H^{M_1,N_1}_{P_1,Q_1}\left[z(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1'} \middle| \begin{matrix}(a_{P_1},e_{P_1})\\(b_{Q_1},f_{Q_1})\end{matrix}\right] {}_{P_2}M^{\alpha'}_{Q_2}[y(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_2'}]$$

$$.S^{p_1,\ldots,p_s}_{q_1,\ldots,q_s}(x_1(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_1}\ldots x_s(\cos\theta)^{2\rho_s})$$

$$. H^{0,\lambda:(u',v');(u'',v'')}_{A,C:(B',D');(B'',D'')}\left[\begin{matrix}[(a):\theta',\theta'']:[(b'):\phi'];[(b''):\phi''];\\ [(c):\psi',\psi'']:[(d'):\delta'];[(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix} z_1(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_1}, z_2(\cos\theta)^{2\sigma_2})\right]d\theta$$

$$= \sum_{\tau_2=0}^{n}\sum_{\tau_1=1}^{M_1}\sum_{s',s''=0}^{\infty}(-1)^{\tau_2}\binom{n}{\tau_2}\frac{\left(\frac{\tau_2+1}{k}\right)_n x^{\tau_2}}{(1/k)_n}\frac{(-1)^{s'} z^{\eta_{s'}}\phi(\eta_{s'})}{f_{\tau_1} s'!}$$

$$\prod_{m=1}^{s}\left[\sum_{m}^{[q_m/p_m]}\frac{(-q_m)_{p_m k_m} x_m^{k_m}}{k_m!}\right]\frac{\pi\Gamma(u+1)}{2^{v+2h\tau_2+2\rho_1'\eta_{s'}+2\rho_2' s''+\sum_{i=1}^{s}2\rho_i k_i+1}}$$

$$.\frac{(a_1)_{s''}\ldots(a_{P_2})_{s''}\, y^{s''}}{(b_1)_{s''}\ldots(b_{Q_2})_{s''}\,\Gamma(\alpha' s''+1)}$$

$$H^{0,0:(u',v');\ldots;(u'',v'')}_{0,2\,:(B',D');\ldots;(B'',D'')}\left[\begin{matrix}[(a):\theta',\ldots,\theta'']:[\text{------------------------------}]:\\ [(c):\psi',\ldots,\psi''],\left[-\frac{v}{2}\pm\frac{u}{2}-h\,\tau_2-\rho_1'\eta_{s'}-\rho_2' s''-\sum_{i=1}^{s}\rho_i k_i:\sigma_1,\ldots,\sigma_2\right],\end{matrix}\right.$$

$$\left.\begin{matrix}[(b'):\phi'];\ldots;[(b''):\phi''];\\ [(d'):\delta'];\ldots;[(d''):\delta''];\end{matrix} z_1 2^{-2\sigma_1}, z_2 2^{-2\sigma_2}\right], \qquad (15)$$

where $u = 0,1,2,\ldots,\ \mathrm{Re}\left(v + 2\rho_1'\frac{b_{j'}}{f_{j'}} + 2\sigma_1\frac{d_j'}{\delta_j'} + 2\sigma_2\frac{d_{j''}''}{\delta_{j''}''}\right) > 0,\ j = 1,\ldots,M_1;\ j' = 1,\ldots,u';$

$j''=1,\ldots,u'';|\arg(z)|<\frac{1}{2}T'\pi, T', T_1, T_2>0, |y|<1, P_2<Q_2, h>0, \rho_1', \rho_2', \rho_m\,(m=1\text{ to }s),$

$(i=1,\ldots,r)>0.$

References Références Referencias

1. **Bhatt, K.N.,** Integrals involving certain products of biorthogonal polynomials and the H-function, Vij. Anu. Pat., 30(2), (1987), 127-134.
2. **Braaksma, B.L.J.,** Asymptotic expansion and analytic continuations for a class of a Barnes integrals, Comp. Math. 15 (1963), 339-341.
3. **Chaurasia, V.B.L.,** Certain integral properties pertaining to special functions, Scientia, Series A, Math. Sc., 19 (2010), 1-6.
4. **Chaurasia, V.B.L. and Agnihotri, Mukesh,** The product of generalized polynomials sets pertaining to a class of convolution integral equations, Demo. Math. XLII (3), (2009), 505-512.
5. **Fox, C.,** The G and H-functions as symmetrical Fourier kernels, Trans. Amer. Math. Soc., 98 (1961), 395-429.
6. **Mittal, P.K. and Gupta, K.C.,** An integral involving generalized function of two variables, Proc. Ind. Acad. Sco. 75A (1972), 117-123.
7. **Prabhakar, T.R. and Tomar, R.C.,** Some integrals and series relations for biorthogonal polynomials suggested by the Legendre polynomials, Indian J. pure appl. Math., 11(7), (1980), 863-869.
8. **Srivastava, H.M. and Daoust, M.C.,** Certain generalized Neuman expansions associated with the Kampé de Fériet function, Ned. Akad. Wet. Proc. Ser. A 72 = Ind. Maths., 31 (1969), 449-457.
9. **Srivastavaa, H.M. and Daoust, M.C.,** Some generating functions for the Jacobi polynomials, Comment. Math. Univ. St. Paul. 20 (1971), 15-21.
10. **Srivastava, H.M. and Panda, R.,** Expansion theorem for the H-function of several complex variables, J. Reine Angew. Math. 288 (1976), 129-145.
11. **Srivastava, H.M. and Panda, R.,** Some bilateral generating functions for a class of generalized hypergeometric polynomials, J. Reine Angew. Math. 283/284, (1971), 265-274.
12. **Srivastava, H.M.,** A multilinear generating function for the Konhauser sets of biorthogonal polynomials suggested by Laguerre polynomials, Pacific J. Math., 117 (1985), 183-191.
13. A contour integral involving Fox's function, Indian J. Math., 14 (1972), 1-6.
14. **Skibinski, P.,** Some expansion theorems for the H-function, Ann. Polon. Math., 23 (1970), 125-138.
15. **Sharma, M.,** Fractional integration and fractional differentiation of the M-Series, Fractional Calculus Appl. Anal., 11(2) (2008), 188-191.

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

A New Self-Adjusting Numerical Integrator for the Numerical Solutions of Ordinary Differential Equations

By O. O.A. Enoch & A. A. Olatunji
Ekiti State University, Nigeria

Abstract - In this work, we consider a class of formulae for the numerical solution of IVP, in ordinary differential equations with point of singularity, in which the underlying interpolant is a rational function. This is in contrast with the classical formulae which are in general based on polynomial approximation. The proof of convergence and consistency for the scheme are also given. There are two parameters that control the position and the nature of singularity. The values of these parameters are automatically chosen and revised, during the computation.

Keywords : *Interpolant, polynomial approximation, singularity, convergence, consistency, IVP.*

GJSFR-F Classification : *MSC 2010: 49K15*

A NEW SELF-ADJUSTING NUMERICAL INTEGRATOR FOR THE NUMERICAL SOLUTIONS OF ORDINARY DIFFERENTIAL EQUATIONS

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

A New Self-Adjusting Numerical Integrator for the Numerical Solutions of Ordinary Differential Equations

O. O.A. Enoch [α] & A. A. Olatunji [σ]

Abstract - In this work, we consider a class of formulae for the numerical solution of IVP, in ordinary differential equations with point of singularity, in which the underlying interpolant is a rational function. This is in contrast with the classical formulae which are in general based on polynomial approximation. The proof of convergence and consistency for the scheme are also given. There are two parameters that control the position and the nature of singularity. The values of these parameters are automatically chosen and revised, during the computation.

Keywords : Interpolant, polynomial approximation, singularity, convergence, consistency, IVP.

I. Introduction

Authors like Lambert and Shaw (1965) [1, 15] considered a class of formulae for the numerical solution of

$$y' = f(x,y); y(x) = y \tag{1}$$

in which the underlying interpolant was a rational function, which was in contrast with the classical formulae. The numerical methods that resulted from the works of the above mentioned authors afforded an improved numerical solution which was closed to a singularity of the theoretical solution of (1), since they locally represented the numerical solution of (1) by an interpolant which can possess a simple pole.

II. Determination of the Undetermined Coefficients

The Interpolant considered in this work is presented as:

$$F(x_n) = \sum_{J=0}^{L} a_j x_n^j + b\,|A + x_n|^N, N \notin \{0,1,2,\ldots,L\} \tag{2}$$

where a_n, b, A and N are real, L is a positive integers.

Assuming that

$$F(x_n) = y_n \text{ and } F(x_{n+1}) = y_{n+1}; x_{n+1} = x_n + h \text{ for which } x_n = a + nh$$

Ref.

1. C. W. Gear.(1971) Numerical Initial Value Problems in Ordinary Differential Equations. Prentice Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ.

Author : Department of Mathematical Sciences, Ekiti State University, P.M.B 5363, Ado – Ekiti, Nigeria.
E-mail : ope_taiwo3216@yahoo.com

$$F(x_{n+1}) - F(x_n) = y_{n+1} - y_n \tag{3}$$

Let $f^{(i)}$ denotes the i^{th} total derivative of f(x,y) with respect to x such that

$$F^{(1)}(x_n) = f(x_n, y_n) = f_n \text{ and} \tag{4}$$

$$F^{(2)}(x_n) = f^{(1)}(x_n, y_n) = f_n^{(1)} \tag{5}$$

$$F^{(m)}(x_n) = f^{(m-1)}(x_n, y_n) = f_n^{(m-1)} \tag{6}$$

It follows thus;

$$y_{n+1} - y_n = \sum_{j=0}^{L} a_j \left[x_{n+1}^j - x_n^j\right] + b\left[(A + x_{n+1})^N - (A + x_n)^N\right] \tag{7}$$

The above expressions hold provided all the derivatives concerned exist.
Elimination of the undetermined coefficients from (7) then gives the required algorithm:

When L = 1 (i.e. the polynomial $P_j(x)$ is linear)

$$P_j(x) = \sum_{j=0}^{1} a_j x^j = a_0 x_0 + a_1 x_1 = a_0 + a_1 x \tag{8}$$

$$\mathrm{F}(x_n) = a_0 + a_1 x_n + b(A + x_n)^N \tag{9}$$

$$\mathrm{F}(x_{n+1}) = a_0 + a_1 x_{n+1} + b(A + x_{n+1})^N \tag{10}$$

$$\text{Let } y_n = F(x_n) \text{ and } y_{n+1} = F(x_{n+1}) \tag{11}$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathrm{F}(x_{n+1}) - F(x_n) = y_{n+1} - y_n \; (12)$$

$$y_{n+1} - y_n = a_1(x_{n+1} - x_n) + b\left[(A + x_{n+1})^N - (A + x_n)^N\right] \tag{13}$$

$$y_{n+1} - y_n = a_1 h + b\left[(A + x_n + h)^N - (A + x_n)^N\right] \tag{14}$$

Differentiate $\mathrm{F}(x_n) = a_0 + a_1 x_n + b(A + x_n)^N$ to eliminate the undetermined coefficients

$$a_1 = f_n - \left[Nb(A + x_n)^{N-1}\right] \tag{15}$$

$$b = \frac{f_n^{(1)}}{N(N-1)(A + x_n)^{N-2}} \tag{16}$$

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

Therefore

$$y_{n+1}-y_n=hf_n+\frac{(A+x_n)^2}{N(N-1)}\left[\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N-1-\frac{Nh}{A+x_n}\right]f_n^{(1)}$$

Let us introduce $\frac{N(A+x_n)}{N(A+x_n)}$ to the third term in the bracket to have;

$$\Rightarrow \quad hf_n+\left[\frac{(A+x_n)^2}{N(N-1)}\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N-\frac{(A+x_n)^2}{N(N-1)}-\frac{N(A+x_n)(A+x_n)h}{N(N-1)(A+x_n)}\right]f_n^{(1)} \tag{17}$$

$$\Rightarrow \quad y_{n+1}=y_n+hf_n+\frac{(A+x_n)^2f_n^{(1)}}{N(N-1)}\left[\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N-1-\frac{Nh}{A+x_n}\right] \tag{18}$$

When L=2 (i.e. the polynomial $P_j(x)$ is a quadratic):

$$P_j(x)=\sum_{j=0}^{2}a_jx^j=a_0x^0+a_1x^1+a_2x^2=a_0+a_1x+a_2x^2 \tag{19}$$

$$\mathrm{F}(x_n)=a_0+a_1x_n+a_2x_n^2+b(A+x_n)^N \tag{20}$$

By applying the above assumptions, one obtains the undetermined coefficients as;

$$b=\frac{(A+x_n)^3f_n^{(2)}}{N(N-1)(N-2)(A+x_n)^N} \qquad a_2=\frac{1}{2}\left[f_n^{(1)}-\frac{(A+x_n)}{(N-2)}f_n^{(2)}\right] \tag{22}$$

$$a_1=f_n-\left\{x_nf_n^{(1)}-x_n\frac{(A+x_n)f_n^{(2)}}{(N-2)}+\frac{(A+x_n)^3f_n^{(2)}}{(N-1)(N-1)}\right\} \tag{23}$$

Thus

$$y_{n+1}-y_n=hf_n+\frac{h^2}{2}f_n^{(1)}+\frac{(A+x_n)^3f_n^{(2)}}{N(N-1)(N-2)}\left[\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N-1-\left(Nh+\frac{N(N-1)}{2}\right)\left(\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^2\right]$$

Let us introduce $\frac{N(A+x_n)}{N(A+x_n)}$ to the third term in the bracket to have;

$$hf_n+\frac{h^2}{2}f_n^{(1)}+\frac{(A+x_n)^3f_n^{(2)}}{N(N-1)(N-2)}\left[\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N-1-\left(Nh+\frac{N(N-1)}{2}\left(\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)\right)\right] \tag{24}$$

Notes

To generalize this integrator, we let

$$\mathrm{F(x)} = a_0 + a_1 x + a_2 x^2 + a_3 x^3 + \cdots + a_n x^n + b(A + x)^N \quad (25)$$

$$F(x_n) = a_0 + a_1 x_n^1 + a_2 x_n^2 + a_3 x_n^3 + \cdots + a_n x_n^n + b(A + x_n)^N \quad (26)$$

Notes

Let $(\mathrm{A}+x_n) = \emptyset_n and (\mathrm{A} + x_{n+1}) = \phi_{n+1}$ (27)

$$F(x_n) = a_0 + a_1 x_n + a_2 x_n^2 + a_3 x_n^3 + \cdots + a_n x_n^N + b\emptyset_n^N \quad (28)$$

And $F(x_{n+1}) = a_0 + a_1 x_n^1 + a_2 x_{n+1}^2 + a_3 x_{n+1}^3 + \cdots + a_n x_{n+1}^n + b\emptyset_{n+1}^N$ (27)

It follows (3) that

$$y_n = a_0 + a_1 x_n + a_2 x_n^2 + a_3 x_n^3 + \cdots + a_n x_n^n + b[\phi(n)]^N \quad (29)$$

And so

$$y_{n+1} = a_0 + a_1 x_{n+1} + a_2 x_{n+1}^2 + a_3 x_{n+1}^3 + \cdots + a_n x_{n+1}^n + b[\phi(x_{n+1})]^N \quad (30)$$

Subtraction equation (29) from (30) we have

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + a_1(x_{n+1} - x_n) + a_2(x_{n+1}^2 - x_n{}^2) + \ldots + a_n(x_{n+1}^i - x_n^i) + b[\phi(x_{n+1})]^N - [\phi(x_n)]^N \quad (31)$$

Since the mesh size is defined as $x_t = a + th$ and Continuing untox_t^n;

$x_t^n = (a + th)^n usingbinomialexpansion$

We obtain

$$x_{t+1}^n - x_t{}^n = na^{n-1}h + n(n-1)a^{n-2}th^2 + \frac{n(n-1)a^{n-2}h^2}{2!} + \frac{3n(n-1)(n-2)a^{n-3}t^3h^2}{3!} + \frac{3n(n-1)(n-2)a^{n-3}th^3}{3!} + \frac{(n-1)(n-2)a^{n-3}h^3}{3!} \quad (36)$$

Thus, one obtains:

$$y_{t+1} - y_t = a_0 + a_1 h + a_2 \left(2ah + h^2(1 + 2t)\right) + a_3 (3a^2h + 3a^2h(1 + 2t) + h^3 (3t^3 + 3t + 1)) + \cdots + a_n (x_{t+1}^n - x_t{}^n) \quad (37)$$

Also with the generalized interpolant;

$$F(x_t) = a_0 + a_1 x_t + a_2 x_t^2 + a_3 x_t^3 + \cdots + a_n x_t^n + b[\phi(x_t)]^N \quad (38)$$

This can be written as;

$$F(x) = \sum_{i=0}^{n} a_i\, x_t^i + b[\phi(x_t)]^N \quad (39)$$

By differentiating 6.1.29 nth times, one obtains;

Notes

$$F^{\,1}(x_t) = a_1 + 2a_2 x_{2t}^2 + \; 3a_3 x_t^2 + \cdots + n\, a_n x_t^{n-1} + bN[\phi(x_t)]^{N-1} = \; f_t \quad (40)$$

$$\vdots \qquad\qquad \vdots \qquad\qquad \vdots$$

$$F^{(n-1)} \; = (n-1)!\, a_{n-1} + n!\; a_n\, x_t + \cdots + n(n-1)(n-2) \ldots\, (n - [(n-1)-1]) a_n x_t^{n-(n-1)}$$
$$+ bN\,(N-1)(N-2)\; \ldots\; (N - [(n-1)-1])\; \phi\,(x_t)^{N-(n-1)} = \; f_t^{(n-1)-1} \quad (41)$$

$$F^{\,n} \; = n!\, a_n + bN\,(N-1)(N-2)\; \ldots\; (N - [(n-1)-1])\; \phi\,(x_t)^{N-n} = \; f_t^{(n-1)-1} \quad (42)$$

$$F^{\,n} = n(n+1)(n-2) \ldots\, (n - [(n-1)])\;\; a_n \;\; + \cdots$$
$$+ bN\,(N-1)(N-2)\; \ldots\; (N-n)\; \phi\,(x_t)^{N-(n+1)} = \; f_t^{(n-1)-1} \quad (43)$$

$$f_t^{\,(n)} = bN\,(N-1)(N-2)(N-3)\; \ldots\; (N-n)[A + x_t]^{N-(n+1)} \quad (44)$$

Thus, the undetermined coefficients are obtained asfollows:

$$b \; = \frac{[A + x_t]^{n+1} f_t^{\,(n)}}{N\,(N-1)(N-2)(N-3)\; \ldots\; (N-n)[A + x_t]^N} \quad (45)$$

$$a_n = \frac{1}{n!}\left[f_t^{(n-1)} \; - \frac{[A + x_t]}{(N-n)} f_t^{\,(n)} \right] \quad (46)$$

$$a_{n-1} \; = \frac{1}{(n-1)!}\left(f_t^{\,(n-2)} \; - x_t f_t^{(n-1)} - \; \left[\frac{(N-n+2)^{(A+x_t)^2}}{(N-n)(N-(n-1)} - \frac{x_t(A + \; x_t)}{(N-n)} \right] f_t^{\,(n)} \right) \quad (47)$$

$$a_{n-2} = \frac{1}{(n-2)!}\left[\begin{array}{c} f_t^{(n-3)} - x_t\, f_t^{(n-2)} + x_t^2 f_t^{(n-1)} \\ + f_t^{(n)} \left\{ \dfrac{x_t\,(A + \; x_t)^2}{(N-(n-1))(N-n)} - \dfrac{x_t^{\,2}(A + \; x_t)}{(N-n)} \dfrac{(A + \; x_t)^3}{(N-(n-2))\,(N-(n-1))(N-n)} \right\} \end{array} \right] \quad (48)$$

$$\vdots \qquad\qquad \vdots \qquad\qquad \vdots$$

$$a_5 = \frac{1}{5!}\left[\begin{array}{c} f_t^{(4)} - 720\; a_6 x_t - \cdots - n(n-1) \ldots (n-4) a_n\, x^{n-5} \\ - bN(N-1) \ldots (n-4)[A + x_t]^{N-5} \end{array} \right] \quad (49)$$

$$a_4 = \frac{1}{4!}\begin{bmatrix} f_t^{(3)} - 120\, a_5 x_t - \cdots - n(n-1)\ldots(n-4)a_n\, x^{n-4} \\ -bN(N-1)\ldots(N-3)[A+x_t]^{N-4} \end{bmatrix} \tag{50}$$

$$a_3 = \frac{1}{3!}\begin{bmatrix} f_t^{(2)} - 24\, a_4 x_t - \cdots - \; n\,(n-1)(n-2)a_n\, x^{n-3} \\ -bN\,(N-1)(N-2)[A+x_t]^{N-3} \end{bmatrix} \tag{51}$$

$$a_2 = \frac{1}{2!}\left[f_t^{(1)} - \; 6\, a_3 x_t - \cdots - \; n\,(n-1)a_n\, {x_t}^{n-2} - \; bN\,(N-1)[A+x_t]^{N-2}\right] \tag{52}$$

$$a_1 = \; [f_t - \; 2a_2 x_t - 3a_3\, {x_t}^2 - \cdots - \; n\, a_n\, {x_t}^{n-1} - \; bN\, [A+x_t]^{N-1}] \tag{53}$$

In all, by substituting the undetermined coefficients appropriately, one obtains;

$$y_{n+1} - y_n = \sum_{K=1}^{L} \frac{h^k}{k!} f_n^{(k-1)} + \frac{(A+x_n)^{L-1}}{\alpha_L^N} f_n^L \left[\left(1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right)^N - 1 - \sum_{K=1}^{L=N} \frac{K-1}{K!}\left(\frac{h}{A+X_n}\right)\right]$$

Prove of Convergence for the Scheme

According to Henrici (1962): we define any algorithm for solving a differentialequation in which the approximation y_{t+1} to the solution at the x_{t+1} can be calculated if only x_t, y_t *and* h are known as a ONE-STEP METHOD. We proceed to establish that our numerical algorithm is one step methods. From (2), the numerical integrator generated is given by (). If we expand $\left(\left[1+\frac{h}{A+x_n}\right]\right)^N$ by binomial expansion and taking N as a real, we shall have

$$= h\left\{\frac{1}{h} + \frac{N}{A+x_n} + \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \frac{N!}{(N-(i+1))!}\left(\frac{h^i}{(i+1)!\,(A+x_n)^{(i+1)}}\right)\right\}$$

This implies

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + \mathrm{h}\left(\left(\sum_{K=1}^{L} \frac{h^{K-1}}{K!} f_n^{(k-1)}\right) + \frac{(A+x_n)}{\alpha_L^N} f_n^{(L)} \left\{\frac{N}{A+x_n} + \beta - \sum_{K=1}^{L} \Psi\left(\frac{h^{K-1}}{(A+x)^K}\right)\right\}\right) \tag{56}$$

Thus

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + h\left\{\sum_{k=1}^{L} \left(G f_n^{(k-1)} + \gamma f_n^{(L)}\right)\right\} \tag{57}$$

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + h\theta(x_n, y_n; h) \tag{58}$$

$$\phi(x_n, y_n; h) = \sum_{k=1}^{L} \left(G f_{(x_n, y_n)}^{(k-1)} + \gamma f_{(x_n, y_n)}^{(L)}\right) \tag{59}$$

where

$$G = \frac{h^{K-1}}{K!}\;;\quad \gamma = \frac{(A+x_n)^1}{\alpha_L^N}\left\{\left(\frac{N!}{(A+x_n)^1}\right) + \beta - \sum_{K=1}^{L} \Psi\left(\frac{h^{K-1}}{(A+x)^K}\right)\right\}\;;\Psi = \frac{\alpha_{K-1}^N}{K!}\;;\beta = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \frac{N!}{(N-(i+1))!}\left(\frac{h^i}{(i+1)!(A+x_n)^{(i+1)}}\right)$$

Notes

Notes

where $\vartheta(x_t, y_t; h)$ is called the increment function.

Derivationofthelocation andnatureofthepointofsingularity

To derive A(n) and N(n), we make use of the Taylor series expansion of (55). This gives the following expression for the truncation error:

$$T.E = y_{n+1} - y(x_{n+1}) \tag{63}$$

$$T.E = \sum_{q=1}^{\infty}[-f_n^{(L+q)} + \frac{\alpha_{q-1}^{N-L-1}}{(A+x_n)^q} f_n^{(L)}]\frac{h^{L+q+1}}{(L+q+1)!} \tag{64}$$

$$T_q = -f_n^{(L+q)} + \frac{\alpha_{q-1}^{N-L-1}}{(A+x_n)^q} f_n^{(L)}$$

The values of the parameters A(n) and N(n) are now chosen to satisfy

$$T_1 = T_2 = 0$$

So that :

$$T.E_1 = -f_n^{(L+1)} + \frac{\alpha_0^{N-L-1}}{(A+x_n)^0} f_n^{(L)} = 0 \tag{65}$$

$$T.E_2 = -f_n^{(L+2)} + \frac{\alpha_1^{N-L-1}}{(A+x_n)^2} f_n^{(L)} = 0 \tag{66}$$

$$\frac{-(A+x_n)^1 f_n^{(L+1)} + \alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(l)}}{(A+x_n)^1} = 0 \tag{67}$$

It can be shown that;

$$-Af_n^{(L+1)} = x_n f_n^{(L+1)} - \alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)} \tag{68}$$

$$-A(n) = x_n - \frac{\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{(L+1)}} \tag{69}$$

$$x_n^2 f_n^{(L+2)} - \frac{4x_n\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)} f_n^{(L+2)}}{f_n^{(L+1)}} + \left(\frac{\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{(L+1)}}\right)^2 f_n^{(L+2)} = -\alpha_1^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)} \tag{70}$$

From the above, one obtains;

$$\left[x_n^2 - 2x_n\left(\frac{\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{(L+1)}}\right) + \left(\frac{\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{L+1}}\right)^2 + 2x_n^2 - \frac{2x_n\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{L+1}}\right] f_n^{L+1} - x_n^2 f_n^{(L+2)} = -\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)} \tag{71}$$

$$x_n^2\left(f_n^{(L+1)}\right)^2 f_n^{(L+2)} - \left(4x_n\alpha_0^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L+1)} - \left(\alpha_0^{N-L-1}\right)^2 f_n^{(L)}\right) f_n^{(L)} f_n^{(L+2)} = -\alpha_1^{N-L-1} f_n^{(L)}\left(f_n^{(L+2)}\right)^2 \tag{72}$$

$$\frac{(N-L-2)}{(N-L-1)^1} = \left(\frac{f_n^{(L)}}{(f_n^{(L+1)})^2}\right)^1 f_n^{(L+2)} \tag{73}$$

$$N(f_n^{(L+1)})^2 - (L+2)(f_n^{(L+1)})^2 = Nf_n^{(L)} f_n^{(L+2)} - (L+1) f_n^{(L)} f_n^{(L+2)} \tag{74}$$

This result to;

$$N(n)=\frac{L\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2-f_n^{(L)}f_n^{(L+2)}\right]+(f_n^{(L+1)})^2-f_n^{(L)}f_n^{(L+2)}}{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2\ f_n^{(L)}\ f_n^{(L+2)}\right]} \quad (75)$$

$$N(n)=(L+1)\frac{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2\right]}{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2\ f_n^{(L)}\ f_n^{(L+2)}\right]} \quad (76)$$

Substitude (76) into (69) to obtain the value of A(n) as follow:

$$-A(n)=x_n-\left[[L+1]+\frac{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2\right]}{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2\ f_n^{(L)}\ f_n^{(L+2)}\right]}-L-1\right]\frac{f_n^{(L)}}{f_n^{(L+1)}} \quad (77)$$

This gives;

$$-A(n)=x_n-\frac{\left[f_n^{(L+1)}\right]\ f_n^{(L)}}{\left[(f_n^{(L+1)})^2-f_n^{(L)}\ f_n^{(L+2)}\right]} \quad (78)$$

In the above derivation,N(n) is the nature of singularity and A(n) is the location of singularity.

III. Convergence Theorem

Let the function Φ(x,y;h) be continuous (jointly as a function of its three arguments) in the region defined by x $x\epsilon[a,b]$, y ϵ (a,x) $0\le h\le h_0$, where $h_0>0$, and let there exist a constant L such that

$$\left|\Phi(x,y^*;h)-\Phi(x,y;h)\right|\le L\left|y^*-y\right|, \quad (79)$$

for all (x,y;h) and (x,y*;h) in the region just defined. Then the relation $\Phi(x,y;0)=f(x,y)$ is a necessary and sufficient condition for theconvergence of the method defined by the incrementfunction, Φ. With the increment function deducted from the formula or scheme.

$$\phi\left(x_n,y_n^*;h\right)=\sum_{k=1}^{L}\left[Af^{(k-1)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}\right]+Bf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}+Cf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}+\sum_{k=1}^{L}\left[Df^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}\right] \quad (81)$$

Hence

$$\phi\left(x_n,y_n^*;h\right)-\phi\left(x_n y_n;h\right)=\sum_{k=1}^{L}\left[Af^{(k-1)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}\right]+\sum_{k=1}^{L}\left[Af^{(k-1)}_{(x_n,y_n)}\right]+Bf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}-Bf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)}+Cf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}-Cf^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)}+\sum_{k=1}^{L}Df^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}-\sum_{k=1}^{L}Df^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)} \quad (82)$$

$$=\sum_{K=1}^{L}\left[A\left(f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}\right)-f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n,y_n)}\right]+B\left(f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}-f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)}\right)+C\left(f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}-f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)}\right)+\sum_{K=1}^{L}\left[D\left(f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n^*)}\right)-f^{(L)}_{(x_n,y_n)}\right] \quad (83)$$

Notes

Notes

Let y_t be defined as a point in the interior of the interval whose endpoints are y and y*, if we apply the mean value, we have

$$f(x_n, y_n^*) - f(x_n, y_n) = \frac{\partial f(x_n, y)}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n),\ f^{(1)}(x_n, y_n^*) - f^{(1)}(x_n, y_n) = \frac{\partial f^{(1)}(x_n, y)}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n),\ldots,$$

$$f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y_n^*)} - f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y_n)} = \frac{\partial f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n) \text{ And } f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n, y_n^*)} - f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n, y_n)} = \frac{\partial f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n) \tag{84}$$

If we defined

$$L_1 = \sup_{1(x_n, \bar{l}_n)\in Dom} \frac{\partial f(x_n, \bar{y}_n)}{\partial y_n} \ldots L_K = \sup_{(x_n, \bar{l}_n)\in Dom} \frac{\partial f^{(L)}_{(x_n, \bar{y}_n)}}{\partial y_n} \text{ and } L_L = \sup_{(x_n, \bar{l}_n)\in Dom} \frac{\partial f^{(L-1)}_{(x_n, \bar{y}_n)}}{\partial y_n}$$

Put equations

$$\phi(x_n, y_n^*; h) - \phi(x_n y_n; h) = \sum_{k=1}^{L} A\left(\frac{\partial f^{(k-1)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n)\right) + B\left(\frac{\partial f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n)\right) + C\left(\frac{\partial f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n)\right) + \sum_{k=1}^{L} D\left(\frac{\partial f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y)}}{\partial y_n}(y_n^* - y_n)\right)$$

$$= \phi(x_n, y_n^*; h) - \phi(x_n y_n; h)\left[L_L\left(B + C + \sum_{k=1}^{L} D\right) + L_k \sum_{k=1}^{L} A\right](y_n^* - y_n) \tag{85}$$

Taking the absolute value of both sides, we have

$$\left|\phi(x_n, y_n^*; h) - \phi(x_n y_n; h)\right| \le \left|L_L\left(B + C + \sum_{K=1}^{L} D\right) + L_K \sum_{K=1}^{L} A\right|\left|(y_n^* - y_n)\right| \tag{86}$$

$$\text{Let } K = \left|L_L\left(B + C + \sum_{K=1}^{L} D\right) + L_K \sum_{K=1}^{L} A\right| \tag{87}$$

$$\text{Thus } \left|\phi(x_n, y_n^*; h) - \phi(x_n y_n; h)\right| \le K\left|(y_n^* - y_n)\right| \tag{88}$$

which is the condition for convergence.

IV. Consistency

$$\phi(x_n, y_n; 0) = f(x_n, y_n) \tag{89}$$

If put $h = 0$

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + \sum_{K=1}^{L} \frac{0^k}{K!} f_n^{(k-1)} + \frac{(A + x_n)^{L+1}}{\alpha_L^N} f_n^{(L)}\{1^N + 0 - 1 - 0\} \tag{90}$$

$$y_{n+1} = y_n \Rightarrow f(x_n, y_n) \tag{91}$$

$$y_{n+1} = y_n + h\left\{\left(B + C + \sum_{k=1}^{L} D\right) f^{(L)}_{(x_n, y_n)} + \left(\sum_{K=1}^{L} A\right) f^{(K-1)}_{(x_n, y_n)}\right\} \tag{93}$$

$$l_{n+1} = l_n + h\left\{\left(B + C + \sum_{k=1}^{L} D\right) f^{(L)}_{(x_n, l_n)} + \left(\sum_{K=1}^{L} A\right) f^{(K-1)}_{(x_n, l_n)}\right\} \tag{97}$$

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

The application of mean value theorem and the subtraction of 4.6 and 4.6, one obtains;

$$y_{n+1}-l_{n+1}=y_n-l_n+h\left[\sup_{(x_n,\bar{l}_n)\in Dom}\frac{\partial f^{(L)}}{\partial l_n}(x_n,\bar{l}_n)\left(B+C+\sum_{K=1}^{L}D\right)+\sup_{(x_n,\bar{l}_n)\in Dom}\frac{\partial f^{(K-1)}}{\partial l_n}(x_n,\bar{l}_n)\left(\sum_{K=1}^{L}A\right)\right]$$

$$=y_n-l_n+h\left[\left(B+C+\sum_{K=1}^{L}D\right)L_L+\left(\sum_{K=1}^{L}A\right)L_{K-1}\right](y_n-l_n) \quad (98)$$

$$|y_{n+1}-l_{n+1}|\le|y_n-l_n|+|h|\|PL_L+ML_{K-1}\||y_n-l_n| \quad (99)$$

If $\quad 1+hS=R$, $S=|PL_L+ML_{K-1}|$, $y_n=\lambda^*$ and $l_n=\lambda$

then, $\quad |y_{n+1}-l_{n+1}|\le R|\lambda^*-\lambda|\Rightarrow|y_{n+1}-l_{n+1}|\le[1+hS]|y_n-l_n|\Rightarrow|y_{n+1}-l_{n+1}|\le R|y_n-l_n| \quad (100)$

V. Conclusion

If in (2), the parameter A is regarded as undetermined coefficients and eliminated in the same way as b *and* $a_p(p=0,1,\ldots L)$, another class of formulae would emerge, which is given as:

$$y_{n+1}-y_n=\frac{hf_{n+1}^{(N/(N-1))}-f_n^{(N/(N-1))}}{Nf_{n+1}^{(1/(N-1))}-f_n^{(1/(N-1))}}\ ,N\neq 0 \quad (60)$$

This shall be used to construct a subroutine called **GENFOR**, which shall be able to jump the point of singularity.

Ibijola, et (2004) constructed a one-step method, which was based on the non-linear interpolant:

$$F(x)=\frac{C}{1+ae^{\lambda x}}\ , \quad (61)$$

where C and a are real constants.

The resulting integrator is:

$$y_{n+1}=\frac{\lambda y_n^2}{\lambda y_n+(e^{\lambda x}-1)hy_n'}. \quad (62)$$

This is capable of skipping the point of singularity if the mesh size is carefully selected. This scheme can't give any information concerning the location and nature of singularity. However, it will be used for the construction of another subroutine called GENDOR, which could be preferred where GENFOR might not be strong enough to give a better approximation, hereafter, the programme retunes to (55) for a continuation after the point of singularity.

References Références Referencias

1. C. W. Gear.(1971) Numerical Initial Value Problems in Ordinary Differential Equations. Prentice Hall, Englewood Cliffs, NJ.
2. Fatunla, S.O. (1988) Numerical methods for IVPS, in ODEs Academic press. USA.

Notes

Notes

3. Lambert, J.D(1973), "Computational Methods in ODEs", *New York: John Wiley, U.K.*
4. Gear, C.W. (1969), "The Automatic Integration of Stiff ODEs", *information Processing 68,(A.J.H. Morrell, ed.), Amsterdam: North-Holland Publishing Co., 187-193.*
5. Lambert, J.Dand Siggurdsson, M.S.T. (1972), "Multistep Methods with Variables Matrix Coefficients", *SIAM Journal on Numerical Analysis vol.9, pp.715-733.*
6. Lambert, J.D and Watson, I.A. (1976), "Symmetric Multistep Methods for Periodic Initial Value Problems", *Journal of the Institute of Mathematics and Its Applications vol.18,pp.189-202.*
7. Gear, C.W. (1971), "Algorithm 407: DIFSUB for Solution of ODEs*", Communications of the ACM, 14, 185-190*
8. O. O. A. Enoch and F. J. Adeyeye (2006) .On a new numerical method for the solution of ordinary differential equations*. J.of applied and environmental sciences .vol.2 no.2.pp 147- 153.*
9. R. A. Ademiluyi (2005). A 2-Stage Inverse Runge-Kutta Method with Minimum truncation Error for Initial Value Problems of Ordinary Differential Equation*Intern.J Numer.maths.1:15-34*
10. Fatunla, S.O. (1976) A new Algorithm for Numerical solution of ordinary differential equations. *Computer and Mathematics with Applications, 2, issue œ 247 – 253.*
11. Ibijola, E.A. (1993). On a New fifth-order One-step Algorithm for numerical solution of initial value problem $y^1= f(x, y)$, $y (0) =y_0$.*Adv.modell.Analy.A.17 (4):11-24.*
12. Ibijola, E.A. (1998) New Algorithm for Numerical Integration of special initial value problems in ordinary Differential Equations. Ph.D. Thesis. University of Benin, Nigeria.
13. Ibijola, E.A. and Kama, P.(1999).On the convergence, consistency and stability of A New One Step Method for Numerical integration of Ordinary differential Equation. *Intern.J.Comp. Maths.73:261-277.*
14. R.E.Micken. (2000). Applications of Nonstandard methods for initial value problems; *world scientific; Singapore.*
15. R.Anguelov, J.M.S.Lubuma, (2003).Nonstandard Finite difference method by local approximation, *Mathematics and computers in simulation, vol.61, pg.465-475.*

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

This page is intentionally left blank

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Certain Indefinite Integrals Involving Lucas Polynomials and Harmonic Number

By Salahuddin
P.D.M College of Engineering, India

Abstract - In this paper we have established certain indefinite integrals involving Harmonic number and Lucas Polynomials. The results represent here are assume to be new.

Keywords and Phrases : Polylogarithm; Lucas polynomials; Harmonic Number; Gaussian Hypergeometric Function.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 11B39

CERTAIN INDEFINITE INTEGRALS INVOLVING LUCAS POLYNOMIALS AND HARMONIC NUMBER

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

eJournal Print Journal epaper open standard 3d virtual journal

Notes

Certain Indefinite Integrals Involving Lucas Polynomials and Harmonic Number

Salahuddin

Abstract - In this paper we have established certain indefinite integrals involving Harmonic number and Lucas Polynomials. The results represent here are assume to be new.

Keywords and Phrases : *Polylogarithm; Lucas polynomials; Harmonic Number; Gaussian Hypergeometric Function.*

I. Introduction and Preliminaries

a) Harmonic Number

The n^{th} harmonic number is the sum of the reciprocals of the first n natural numbers:

$$H_n = \sum_{k=1}^{n} \frac{1}{k} \tag{1.1}$$

Harmonic numbers were studied in antiquity and are important in various branches of number theory. They are sometimes loosely termed harmonic series, are closely related to the Riemann zeta function, and appear in various expressions for various special functions.
An integral representation is given by Euler

$$H_n = \int_0^1 \frac{1-x^n}{1-x} dx \tag{1.2}$$

The equality above is obvious by the simple algebraic identity below

$$\frac{1-x^n}{1-x} = 1 + x + ... + x^n \tag{1.3}$$

An elegant combinatorial expression can be obtained for H_n using the simple integral transform $x = 1 - u$:

$$H_n = \int_0^1 \frac{1-x^n}{1-x} = -\int_1^0 \frac{1-(1-u)^n}{u} du = \int_0^1 \frac{1-(1-u)^n}{u} du$$

$$= \int_0^1 \left[\sum_{k=1}^{n} (-1)^{k-1} \binom{n}{k} u^{k-1} \right] du$$

Author : *P.D.M College of Engineering, Bahadurgarh, Haryana , India. E-mail : vsludn@gmail.com*

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{n} (-1)^{k-1} \binom{n}{k} \int_0^1 u^{k-1} du$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{n} (-1)^{k-1} \frac{1}{k} \binom{n}{k} \tag{1.4}$$

b) *Lucas polynomials*

The sequence of Lucas polynomials is a sequence of polynomials defined by the recurrence relation

$$L_n(x) = \begin{cases} 2x^0 = 2 & , \text{ if } n = 0 \\ 1x^1 = x & , \text{ if } n = 1 \\ x^1 L_{n-1}(x) + x^0 L_{n-2}(x) & , \text{ if } n \geq 2 \end{cases} \tag{1.5}$$

The first few Lucas polynomials are:

$$L_0(x) = 2$$

$$L_1(x) = x$$

$$L_2(x) = x^2 + 2$$

$$L_3(x) = x^3 + 3x$$

$$L_4(x) = x^4 + 4x^2 + 2$$

The ordinary generating function of the Lucas polynomials is

$$G_{\{L_n(x)\}}(t) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} L_n(x) t^n = \frac{2 - xt}{1 - t(x + t)}. \tag{1.6}$$

c) *Polylogarithm*

The polylogarithm (also known as Jonquire's function) is a special function $Li_s(z)$ that is defined by the infinite sum, or power series:

$$Li_s(z) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \frac{z^k}{k^s} \tag{1.7}$$

It is in general not an elementary function, unlike the related logarithm function. The above definition is valid for all complex values of the order s and the argument z where$| z |< 1$.The polylogarithm is defined over a larger range of z than the above definition allows by the process of analytic continuation.

The special case s = 1 involves the ordinary natural logarithm ($Li_1(z) = -ln(1 - z)$) while the special cases s = 2 and s = 3 are called the dilogarithm (also referred to as Spence's function) and trilogarithm respectively. The name of the function comes from the fact that it may alternatively be defined as the repeated integral of itself, namely that

$$Li_{s+1}(z) = \int_0^z \frac{Li_s(t)}{t} dt \tag{1.8}$$

Notes

Thus the dilogarithm is an integral of the logarithm, and so on. For nonpositive integer orders s, the polylogarithm is a rational function.

The polylogarithm also arises in the closed form of the integral of the FermiDirac distribution and the Bose-Einstein distribution and is sometimes known as the Fermi- Dirac integral or the Bose-Einstein integral. Polylogarithms should not be confused with polylogarithmic functions nor with the offset logarithmic integral which has a similar notation.

Notes

d) *Generalized Gaussian Hypergeometric Function*

Generalized ordinary hypergeometric function of one variable is defined by

$$ {}_AF_B\left[\begin{array}{lcc} a_1, a_2, \cdots, a_A & ; & \\ & & z \\ b_1, b_2, \cdots, b_B & ; & \end{array}\right] = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \frac{(a_1)_k (a_2)_k \cdots (a_A)_k z^k}{(b_1)_k (b_2)_k \cdots (b_B)_k k!} $$

or

$$ {}_AF_B\left[\begin{array}{lcc} (a_A) & ; & \\ & & z \\ (b_B) & ; & \end{array}\right] \equiv {}_AF_B\left[\begin{array}{lcc} (a_j)_{j=1}^A & ; & \\ & & z \\ (b_j)_{j=1}^B & ; & \end{array}\right] = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \frac{((a_A))_k z^k}{((b_B))_k k!} \tag{1.9} $$

where denominator parameters $b_1, b_2, \cdots, b_B$ are neither zero nor negative integers and A, B are non-negative integers.

II. Main Indefinite Integrals

$$ \int \frac{\sinh x \; H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\cos x}} \, \mathrm{dx} = -\frac{1}{\sqrt{1-\cos x}} \left(\frac{8}{25} - \frac{6\iota}{25}\right) e^{(-1-\frac{\iota}{2})x} \sin\frac{x}{2} \times $$
$$ \times \Big[2e^{2x} {}_3F_2\Big(-\frac{1}{2}-\iota, -\frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{1}{2}-\iota, \frac{1}{2}-\iota; e^{\iota x}\Big) - 2e^{\iota x} {}_3F_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, \frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota, \frac{3}{2}+\iota; e^{\iota x}\Big) - $$
$$ -(2-\iota) x e^{2x} {}_2F_1\Big(-\frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{1}{2}-\iota; e^{\iota x}\Big) - (2-\iota) x e^{\iota x} {}_2F_1\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota; e^{\iota x}\Big) + $$
$$ +(2-\iota) x e^{2x} - 2e^{2x} \Big] + Constant \tag{2.1} $$

$$ \int \frac{\sin x \; H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\cosh x}} \, \mathrm{dx} = \frac{1}{25\sqrt{1-\cosh x}} e^{-\iota x}(e^x - 1) \Big[-(8+6\iota) {}_3F_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\iota, \frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}-\iota, \frac{3}{2}-\iota; e^x\Big) - $$
$$ -(8-6\iota) e^{2\iota x} {}_3F_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, \frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota, \frac{3}{2}+\iota; \cosh x + \sinh x\Big) + 5x \Big\{ (2-\iota) {}_2F_1\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}-\iota; e^x\Big) + $$
$$ +(2+\iota) e^{2\iota x} {}_2F_1\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota; \cosh x + \sinh x\Big) \Big\} \Big] + Constant \tag{2.2} $$

$$ \int \frac{\cos x \; H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\cosh x}} \, \mathrm{dx} = -\frac{1}{25\sqrt{1-\cosh x}} e^{-\iota x}(e^x - 1) \Big[(6-8\iota) {}_3F_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\iota, \frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}-\iota, \frac{3}{2}-\iota; e^x\Big) + $$
$$ +(6+8\iota) e^{2\iota x} {}_3F_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, \frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota, \frac{3}{2}+\iota; \cosh x + \sinh x\Big) + 5x \Big\{ (1+2\iota) {}_2F_1\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}-\iota; e^x\Big) + $$
$$ +(1-2\iota) e^{2\iota x} {}_2F_1\Big(\frac{1}{2}+\iota, 1; \frac{3}{2}+\iota; \cosh x + \sinh x\Big) \Big\} \Big] + Constant \tag{2.3} $$

$$\int \frac{\sin x\ H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\sin x}}\,\mathrm{dx} = \frac{2}{\sqrt{1-\sin x}}\Big(\cos\frac{x}{2}-\sin\frac{x}{2}\Big)\Bigg[\frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}\Bigg\{\pi\tanh^{-1}\Bigg(\frac{\tan\frac{x}{4}+1}{\sqrt{2}}\Bigg)+$$
$$+\frac{1}{2}\Big(4\iota Li_2\Big(-(-1)^{\frac{3}{4}}e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}}\Big)-4\iota Li_2\Big((-1)^{\frac{3}{4}}e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}}\Big)-(\pi-2x)\Big(\log\Big(1-(-1)^{\frac{3}{4}}e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}}\Big)-$$
$$-\log\Big(1+(-1)^{\frac{3}{4}}e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}}\Big)\Big)\Big)\Bigg\}-(x-2)\sin\frac{x}{2}-(x+2)\cos\frac{x}{2}\Bigg]+Constant \qquad (2.4)$$

$$\int \frac{\cot x\ H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\sin x}}\,\mathrm{dx} = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{1-\sin x}}\Big(\cos\frac{x}{2}-\sin\frac{x}{2}\Big)\Big[4\iota Li_2(-e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})+4\iota Li_2(-\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-$$
$$-4\iota Li_2(\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-4\iota Li_2(e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-\iota\pi x+2x\log(1-e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})+2x\log(1-\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-2x\log(1+e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-$$
$$-2x\log(1+\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})+2\pi\log(1-\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})+2\pi\log(1+\iota e^{\frac{\iota x}{2}})-2\pi\log\Big(\sin\frac{x+\pi}{4}\Big)-$$
$$-2\pi\log\Big(-\cos\frac{x+\pi}{4}\Big)\Big]+Constant \qquad (2.5)$$

$$\int \frac{\tan x\ H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\sec x}}\,\mathrm{dx} = \frac{1}{8\sqrt{\frac{(-1+e^{\iota x})^2}{1+e^{2\iota x}}}\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}}\Bigg[-\Big(\iota(-1+e^{\iota x})\Big(4Li_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2}\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}\Big)-$$
$$-4Li_2\Big(e^{-2\sinh^{-1}(e^{\iota x})}\Big)-\log^2(-e^{2\iota x})-2\log^2\Big(\frac{1}{2}\Big(1+\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}\Big)\Big)+$$
$$+4\log(-e^{2\iota x})\log\Big(\frac{1}{2}\Big(1+\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}\Big)\Big)-8\iota x\log\Big(\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}+e^{\iota x}\Big)+4\sinh^{-1}(e^{\iota x})^2+$$
$$+8\iota x\tanh^{-1}\Big(\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}\Big)+8\sinh^{-1}(e^{\iota x})\log\Big(1-e^{-2\sinh^{-1}(e^{\iota x})}\Big)-$$
$$-4\log(-e^{2\iota x})\tanh^{-1}\Big(\sqrt{1+e^{2\iota x}}\Big)\Big)\Big)\Bigg]+Constant \qquad (2.6)$$

$$\int \frac{\cot x\ H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\operatorname{cosec} x}}\,\mathrm{dx} = \frac{1}{8(e^{\iota x}-\iota)}\sqrt{\frac{(e^{\iota x}-\iota)^2}{-1+e^{2\iota x}}}\Bigg[\sqrt{-1+e^{2\iota x}}\Bigg\{\frac{1}{\sqrt{-1+e^{2\iota x}}}\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}\times$$
$$\times\Big(-4Li_2\Big(\frac{1}{2}-\frac{1}{2}\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}\Big)+\log^2(e^{2\iota x})+2\log^2\Big(\frac{1}{2}\Big(1+\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}\Big)\Big)-$$
$$-4\log\Big(\frac{1}{2}\Big(1+\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}\Big)\Big)\log(e^{2\iota x})\Big)+4(2\iota x-\log(e^{2\iota x}))\tan^{-1}\sqrt{-1+e^{2\iota x}}\Bigg\}-$$
$$-4\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}\Big(Li_2\Big(e^{-2\iota\sin^{-1}(e^{\iota x})}\Big)+2\iota x\log(\sqrt{1-e^{2\iota x}}+\iota e^{\iota x})+\sin^{-1}(e^{\iota x})^2-$$
$$-2\iota\sin^{-1}(e^{\iota x})\log\Big(1-e^{-2\iota\sin^{-1}(e^{\iota x})}\Big)\Big)\Bigg]+Constant \qquad (2.7)$$

$$\int \frac{\tan x\ H_1^{(x)} L_1(x)}{\sqrt{1-\cos x}}\,\mathrm{dx} = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{2-2\cos x}}\sin\frac{x}{2}\Bigg[8\iota Li_2\Big(-\frac{(1+\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+8\iota Li_2\Big(\frac{(1-\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+$$
$$+8\iota Li_2\Big(-\frac{(1+\iota)(\cos\frac{x}{2}+\iota\sin\frac{x}{2})}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+8\iota Li_2\Big(\frac{(1+\iota)(\sin\frac{x}{2}-\iota\cos\frac{x}{2})}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+2\iota x^2-2\iota\pi x+$$
$$+4x\log\Big(1-\frac{(1-\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+4x\log\Big(1+\frac{(1+\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)-4\pi\log\Big(1-\frac{(1-\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)-$$

Notes

$$-4\pi\log\Big(1+\frac{(1+\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+16\sin^{-1}\Big(\frac{\sqrt{2+\sqrt{2}}}{2}\Big)\log\Big(1-\frac{(1-\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)-$$

$$-16\sin^{-1}\Big(\frac{\sqrt{2+\sqrt{2}}}{2}\Big)\log\Big(1+\frac{(1+\iota)e^{-\frac{\iota x}{2}}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+4\pi\log\Big(2\sin\frac{x}{2}+\sqrt{2}\Big)-$$

$$-4x\log\Big(-\frac{(1+\iota)\sin\frac{x}{2}}{\sqrt{2}}-\frac{(1-\iota)\cos\frac{x}{2}}{\sqrt{2}}+1\Big)-4x\log\Big(-\frac{(1-\iota)\sin\frac{x}{2}}{\sqrt{2}}+\frac{(1+\iota)\cos\frac{x}{2}}{\sqrt{2}}+1\Big)-$$

$$-32\sin^{-1}\Big(\frac{\sqrt{2+\sqrt{2}}}{2}\Big)\tanh^{-1}\Big(\frac{(\sqrt{2}-2)\cot\frac{x+\pi}{4}}{\sqrt{2}}\Big)+\iota\pi^2\Big]+Constant \qquad (2.8)$$

Notes

III. Derivation of the Integrals

Involving the same parallel method of ref[8] , one can derive the integrals.

IV. Conclusion

In our work we have established certain indefinite integrals involving Lucas Polynomials , Harmonic Number , and Hypergeometric function . However, one can establish such type of integrals which are very useful for different field of engineering and sciences by involving these integrals.Thus we can only hope that the development presented in this work will stimulate further interest and research in this important area of classical special functions.

References Références Referencias

1. Abramowitz, Milton., A and Stegun, Irene ; *Handbook of Mathematical Functions with Formulas , Graphs , and Mathematical Tables*, National Bureau of Standards, 1970.
2. Arthur T. B, Gregory O. P, Jennifer J. Quinn(2002); A Stirling Encounter with Harmonic Numbers, *Mathematics Magazine*, 75(2),95-103.
3. Arfken, G. ; *Mathematical Methods for Physicists*, Academic Press,1985.
4. Guillera, J., Sondow, J. ;Double integrals and infinite products for some classical constants via analytic continuations of Lerch's transcendent, *The Ramanujan Journal*,16(2008), 247-270.
5. Jahnke, E., Emde, F. ; *Tables of Functions with Formulae and Curves (4th ed.)*, Dover Publications,New York,1945.
6. Olver, Frank, W. J., Lozier, Daniel, M., Boisvert, Ronald F.,Clark, C. W.; *NIST Handbook of Mathematical Functions*,Cambridge University Press,2010.
7. Ricci, Paolo Emilio ;Generalized Lucas polynomials and Fibonacci polynomials, *Rivista di Matematica della Universit di Parma*, 4(1995),137-146.
8. Salahuddin; Hypergeometric Form of Certain Indefinite Integrals, *Global Journal of Science Frontier Research(F)*, 12(2012), 37-41.
9. Stein, Elias, Weiss, Guido ; *Introduction to Fourier Analysis on Euclidean Spaces*, Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press,1971.
10. Temme, Nico ; *Special Functions: An Introduction to the Classical Functions of Mathematical Physics*, Wiley, New York, 1996
11. Whittaker, E. T.; Watson, G. N. ; *A Course of Modern Analysis*, London: Cambridge University Press,1962.
12. Wiener, Norbert ; *The Fourier Integral and Certain of its Applications*, New York: Dover Publications,1958.

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Some Remarks on Product Summability of Sequences

By Suyash Narayan Mishra
Amity University, India

Abstract - In [4], the definition of product summability method $(\boldsymbol{DD},\boldsymbol{kk})$(C,l) for functions was given and some of its properties were investigated. In [2], $(\boldsymbol{D},\boldsymbol{k})\ (\boldsymbol{C},\boldsymbol{\alpha},\boldsymbol{\beta})\ (k>0, \alpha>0, \beta>-1)$ summability for functions are defined and some of its properties are investigated. In this paper $(\boldsymbol{D},\boldsymbol{k})(\boldsymbol{C},\boldsymbol{\alpha},\boldsymbol{\beta})\ (k>0,\alpha>0,\beta>-1)$ summability for sequences are defined and some of its properties investigated.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 28A20

SOME REMARKS ON PRODUCT SUMMABILITY OF SEQUENCES

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Some Remarks on Product Summability of Sequences

Suyash Narayan Mishra

Abstract - In [4], the definition of product summability method $(\boldsymbol{D},\boldsymbol{k})$(C,l) for functions was given and some of its properties were investigated . In [2], $(\boldsymbol{D},\boldsymbol{k})(\boldsymbol{C},\boldsymbol{\alpha},\boldsymbol{\beta})$ $(k>0,\alpha>0,\beta>-1)$ summability for functions are defined and some of its properties are investigated. In this paper $(\boldsymbol{D},\boldsymbol{k})(\boldsymbol{C},\boldsymbol{\alpha},\boldsymbol{\beta})$ $(k>0,\alpha>0,\beta>-1)$ summability for sequences are defined and some of its properties investigated.

I. Introduction

Kuttner [1], introduced the summability method for functions and investigated some of its properties. Pathak [4], defined the summability method for functions and investigated some of its properties. Mishra and Srivastava [3], introduced the summability method for functions by generalizing summability method. Mishra and Mishra [2], introduced the summability method for functions and investigated some of its properties. In this paper we define summability method for sequences and investigate some of its properties.

II. Some Relations and Definitions

Let $f(x)$ be any function which is Lebesgue-measurable, and that $f:[0,+\infty)\rightarrow R$, and integrable in $(0,\ x)$, for any finite x and which is bounded in some right hand neighbourhood of origin. Integrals of the form $\int_0^\infty$ are throughout to be taken as $\lim_{x\to\infty}\int_0^x$, $\int_0^x$ being a Lebesgue integral. For any n¿o, we write $a_n(x)$ for the n^{th} integral,

$$a_n(x) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)}\int_0^x (x-y)^{n-1}\, a(y)dy\,,$$

$$\boldsymbol{a\_(0)\,(x) = a(x)}$$

The (C,α,β) transform of $a\,(t)$, which we denote by $\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(t)$ is given by

$$a(t) \qquad (\alpha=0)$$

Author : *Amity University, Uttar Pradesh (Lucknow Campus) Viraj Khand-5,Gomti Nagar Lucknow U.P. E-mail : drsnm2010@gmail.com*

Ref.

4. **S.N.Pathak,** Some investigations of summability of functions, Ph.D. Thesis,Gorakhpur University,Gorakhpur (1986).

$$\frac{\Gamma(\alpha+\beta+1)}{\Gamma(\alpha)\Gamma(\beta+1)}\frac{1}{t^{\alpha+\beta}}\int_0^x (t-u)^{\alpha-1}u^{\beta}a(y)dy\,,\ (\alpha>0,\beta>-1)\,, \tag{2.1}$$

If, for t > 0, the integral defining $\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(t)$ exists and if $\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(t)\to s$ as $t\to\infty$, we say that a (x) is summable (C,α,β) to s, and we write $\boldsymbol{a(x)}\to$ s (C, α, β) . We write

$$g(t)=g^{(k)}(t)=kt\int_0^{\infty}\frac{x^{k-1}}{(x+t)^{k+1}}a(x)dx\ ,(\ k>0\ ) \qquad (2.2)$$ if this exists ,We also write

$$U_{k,\alpha,\beta}(t)=kt\int_0^{\infty}\frac{x^{k-1}}{(x+t)^{k+1}}\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(x)dx\,, \qquad (2.3)$$ if this exists.

With the usual terminology, we say that the sequence a_n is summable,

(I) (D, k) to the sum s, if g (t) tends to a limit s as t→ ∞,

(II) (D, k) (C,α,β) to s, if $U_{k,\alpha,\beta}(t)$ tends to s as t→ ∞. When $\beta=0$,$(D,k)(C,\alpha,\beta)$ and $(D,k)(C,\alpha)$ denote the same method . The case $\beta=0$ is due to Pathak [5]. We know that for any fixed t > 0, k > 0, it is necessary and sufficient for the convergence of (2.3) that

$$\int_1^{\infty}\frac{\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(x)}{x^2}\,dx \text{ should converge.} \tag{2.4}$$

If (2.4) converges, write for x > 0, $F_{\alpha,\beta}(x)=\int_x^{\infty}\frac{\partial_{\alpha,\beta}(t)}{t^2}\,dt$.

We note that $F_{\alpha,\beta}(x)=o(1)$ as x→ ∞ . Further, (since f(x) is bounded in some right hand neighbourhood of the origin) we have,

$$F_{\alpha,\beta}(x)=o\left(\frac{1}{x}\right) \text{ as } x\to 0+.$$

III. Main Results

In this section, we have following theorems for sequences analogous to [2].

Theorem 3.1: If $\alpha>\gamma\geq 1,\ k>0$ then $a\,(x)\to s\,(D,k)(C,\alpha-1,\beta)$, whenever $a(x)\to s(D,k)(C,\gamma-1,\beta)$.

Theorem 3.2: Let $\alpha>\gamma\geq 0,\ \beta>-1$, and suppose that a(x) is summable (C,γ,β) to s and that $\int_1^{\infty}\frac{\partial_{\gamma,\beta}(x)}{x^2}\,dx$ converges. Then a(x) is summable $(D,k)(C,\alpha,\beta)$ to s.

References Références Referencias

1. **B. Kuttner,** On translated quasi –Cesaro summability, Cambridge Philos.Soc.,62 (1966), 705-712.
2. **B. P. Mishra and S.N. Mishra,** Some remarks on product summability methods.Prog.of Maths.Vol 35 (nos.1 & 2) 2001.
3. **B. P. Mishra and A.P.Srivastava,** Some remarks on absolute summability of functions based on (C,α,β) summability methods. To appear in Jour.Nat.Acad.Math.
4. **S.N.Pathak,** Some investigations of summability of functions, Ph.D. Thesis,Gorakhpur University,Gorakhpur (1986).

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Existence of Classical Solutions for a Class Nonlinear Wave Equations

By Svetlin Georgiev Georgiev
University of Sofia, Bulgaria

Abstract - In this article we investigate the Cauchy problem for the equation $u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l$, $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x \in \mathbb{R}$, $l \in [0,1)$. At this moment, the cases $l \geq 1, l = 0$ are well studied. Here we answer of the open problem $l \in (0,1)$ using approach.

Keywords and phrases : *wave equation, existence.*

GJSFR-F Classification : *MSC 2010: 34G20*

EXISTENCE OF CLASSICAL SOLUTIONS FOR A CLASS NONLINEAR WAVE EQUATIONS

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Ref.

[2] Shatah, J., M. Struwe. Geometric Wave Equations, vol. 2 of Courant Lecture Notes in Mathematics, New York University, Courant Institute of Mathematical Sciences, New York, NY, USA, 1998.

Existence of Classical Solutions for a Class Nonlinear Wave Equations

Svetlin Georgiev Georgiev

Abstract - In this article we investigate the Cauchy problem for the equation $u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l$, $t \in [0, \infty)$, $x \in \mathbb{R}$, $l \in [0,1)$. At this moment, the cases $l \geq 1, l = 0$ are well studied. Here we answer of the open problem $l \in (0,1)$ using approach.

Keywords and phrases : *wave equation, existence.*

I. Introduction

In this article we investigate the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l, \quad t > 0, x \in \mathbb{R}, \tag{1.1}$$

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), \quad u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in \mathbb{R}, \tag{1.2}$$

where $u_0 \in \mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R})$, $u_1 \in \mathcal{C}^1(\mathbb{R})$ are given functions for which $|u_0(x)| \leq D$, $|u_1(x)| \leq D$ for every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, D is given positive constant, $l \in [0,1)$ is fixed, u is unknown function.

The problem (1.1), (1.2) was considered in the cases when $l \geq 1$, $l = 0$, for local existence, global existence, blow up and etc, see for instance [2] and references therein. The case $l \in (0,1)$ was opened. Our aim in this article is to give an answer in this case. We give an answer for local existence of classical solutions. The problem for uniqueness of the classical solutions(twice continuous - differentiable in x and in t) is opened yet.

For $M, N \subseteq \mathbb{R}$ with $\mathcal{C}^2(M, \mathcal{C}^2(N))$ we will denote the space of the functions u which are twice continuous - differentiable in $t \in M$ and twice continuous - differentiable in $x \in N$.

Our main results are as follows.

Theorem 1.1. *Let D be fixed positive constant and $u_0 \in \mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R})$, $u_1 \in \mathcal{C}^1(\mathbb{R})$ be fixed so that $|u_0(x)| \leq D$, $|u_1(x)| \leq D$ for every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, let also $l \in [0,1)$ be fixed. Then there exist positive constants A and B so that the Cauchy problem (1.1), (1.2) has a solution $u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$.*

Theorem 1.2. *Let D be fixed positive constant and $u_0 \in \mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R})$, $u_1 \in \mathcal{C}^1(\mathbb{R})$ be fixed so that $|u_0(x)| \leq D$, $|u_1(x)| \leq D$ for every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, let also $l \in [0,1)$ be fixed. Then there exists positive constant A so that the Cauchy problem (1.1), (1.2) has a solution $u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,\infty)))$.*

Author : *University of Sofia, Faculty of Mathematics and Informatics, Department of Differential Equations, Blvd " Tzar Osvoboditel " 15, Sofia 1000, Bulgaria. E-mail : sgg2000bg@yahoo.com*

Theorem 1.3. *Let D be fixed positive constant and $u_0 \in \mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R})$, $u_1 \in \mathcal{C}^1(\mathbb{R})$ be fixed so that $|u_0(x)| \leq D$, $|u_1(x)| \leq D$ for every $x \in \mathbb{R}$, let also $l \in [0,1)$ be fixed. Then there exists positive constant A so that the Cauchy problem* (1.1), (1.2) *has a solution $u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R}))$.*

We note that when u_0 or u_1 is not identically equal to zero the Cauchy problem (1.1), (1.2) has a nontrivial solution.

To prove our main results we will use a new approach which is used in the author's article [1] for another class of nonlinear wave equations.

The article is organized as follows: in the next section we will prove Theorem 1.1, in the section 3 we will prove Theorem 1.2, in the section 4 we will prove Theorem 1.3. In the appendix we will prove some facts which are used in the proof of basic results.

II. Proof of Theorem 1.1

Let $\epsilon \in (0,1)$ be fixed. We choose enough small positive constants A and B so that

$$\epsilon D + B^2 D(2+A) + (2+B)A^2 D + A^2 B^2 D^l \leq D,$$

$$\epsilon D + BD(2+A) + (2+B)A^2 D + A^2 B D^l \leq D, \tag{2.1}$$

$$\epsilon D + 2B^2 D + (2+B)AD + AB^2 D^l \leq D.$$

For example $\epsilon = \frac{1}{2}$, $D = 100$, $A = B = \frac{1}{1000000}$.

In this section we will prove that the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l, \quad t \in [0,A], x \in [0,B], \tag{2.2}$$

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), \quad u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [0,B], \tag{2.3}$$

has a solution $u^{+1} \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$.

We define the sets

$$N_{+1} = \Big\{u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B])) : |u(t,x)| \leq D, |u_t(t,x)| \leq D, |u_x(t,x)| \leq D$$

$$\forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [0,B]\Big\},$$

$$N^*_{+1} = \Big\{u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B])) : |u(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D, |u_t(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D,$$

$$|u_x(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D \quad \forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [0,B]\Big\},$$

in these sets we define a norm as follows

$$||u||_1 = \max_{t \in [0,A], x \in [0,B]} |u(t,x)|.$$

Lemma 2.1. *The sets N_{+1} and N^*_{+1} are closed, compact and convex spaces in $\mathcal{C}([0,A] \times [0,B])$ in the sense of norm $||\cdot||_1$.*

Proof. We will prove our assertion for N_{+1}.

Ref.

[1] Georgiev, S. Global existence for nonlinear wave equation. Dyn. PDE, Vol. 7, No. 3, pp. 207-216.

Firstly we will prove that N_{+1} is a closed space with respect $||\cdot||_1$. For this we will propose two ways, the first one is to be proved that N_{+1} is a completely normed space with respect the norm $||\cdot||_1$, using Weierstrass - Stone theorem, the second one is based on the definition - in other words we will prove that it contains its limit points.

First proof. Let $\{u_n\}$ is a sequence of elements of the space N_{+1} which is a fundamental sequence and it is well known that there exists $U \in \mathcal{C}([0,A]\times[0,B])$ so that $\lim_{n\longrightarrow\infty} u_n = U$ with respect the norm $||\cdot||_1$. Then for every $\epsilon > 0$ there exists $N_1 = N_1(\epsilon) > 0$ so that for every $n > N_1$ we have

$$||u_n - U||_1 < \epsilon.$$

From Weierstrass - Stone theorem there exists a sequence $\{p_l\}$ of trigonometric polynomials so that $||p_l - U||_1 \longrightarrow 0$ when $l \longrightarrow \infty$. We have $p_l \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A]\times[0,B])$ and there exists $L_1 = L_1(\epsilon) > 0$ so that for every $L > L_1$ we have

$$||p_L - U||_1 < \epsilon.$$

We fix $L > L_1$ and put $u = p_L$. From here, for every $n > N_1$,

$$||u_n - u||_1 \leq ||u_n - U||_1 + ||U - u||_1 < 2\epsilon.$$

Consequently the fundamental sequence u_n of elements of N_{+1} is convergent to the element $u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A]\times[0,B])$ with respect the norm $||\cdot||_1$. Now we will prove that $u \in N_{+1}$. Evidently $|u(t,x)| \leq D$ for every $(t,x) \in [0,A]\times[0,B]$. Now we suppose that there exists $(\tilde{t},\tilde{x}) \in [0,A]\times[0,B]$ so that

$$|u_t(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})| > D.$$

Then there exists $\epsilon_2 > 0$ so that

$$|u_t(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})| \geq D + \epsilon_2.$$

From here there exists $\delta_5 = \delta_5(\epsilon_2) > 0$ such that from $|h| < \delta_5$, $h \neq 0$, $(\tilde{t},\tilde{x}) \in [0,A]\times[0,B]$ we have

$$\left|\frac{u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x}+h) - u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right| \geq D + \epsilon_2.$$

On the other hand, since $u_n(\tilde{t},\tilde{x}) \longrightarrow u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})$ in sense of $||\cdot||_1$, as $n \longrightarrow \infty$, follows that there exists $\delta_6 = \delta_6(\epsilon_2) > 0$ so that we have from $|h| < \delta_6$, $h \neq 0$, $(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x}) \in [0,A]\times[0,B]$

$$\left|\tfrac{u_n(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x}) - u_n(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h} - \tfrac{u(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x}) - u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right| < \epsilon_2$$

and since $|(u_n)_t| \leq D$ in $[0,A]\times[0,B]$

$$\left|\frac{u_n(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x}) - u_n(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right| \leq D$$

for enough large n. From here, for enough large n and for $|h| < \min\{\delta_5,\delta_6\}$, $h \neq 0$, $(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x}) \in [0,A]\times[0,B]$ we have

$$\epsilon_2 = D + \epsilon_2 - D$$

Notes

$$\leq \left|\frac{u(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x})-u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right| - \left|\frac{u_n(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x})-u_n(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right|$$

$$\leq \left|\frac{u(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x})-u(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h} - \frac{u_n(\tilde{t}+h,\tilde{x})-u_n(\tilde{t},\tilde{x})}{h}\right| < \epsilon_2,$$

which is a contradiction. Therefore $|u_t| \leq D$ in $[0, A] \times [0, B]$. As in above we can prove that $|u_x(t, x)| \leq D$ in $[0, A] \times [0, B]$. Consequently $u \in N_{+1}$ and N_{+1} is closed in $\mathcal{C}([0, A] \times [0, B])$ in sense of $|| \cdot ||_1$.

Second proof. Let u is a limit point of N_{+1}.

Then there exists a sequence $\{u_n\}$ of elements of N_{+1} and $u_n \longrightarrow_{n\longrightarrow\infty} u$ in the sense of the norm $|| \cdot ||_1$.

Evidently $|u(t, x)| \leq D$ for every $(t, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$.

We suppose that $u \notin \mathcal{C}^1([0, A] \times [0, B])$. Without loss of generality we suppose that u_t does not exist in a point $(t, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$. Then there exists $\epsilon > 0$ so that for every $\delta_1 = \delta_1(\epsilon) > 0$ and $|h| < \delta_1$, $h \neq 0$, $(t + h, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$, we have

$$\left|\frac{u(t + h, x) - u(t, x)}{h}\right| > \epsilon. \tag{2.4}$$

On the other hand since $u_n \in \mathcal{C}^2([0, A], \mathcal{C}^2([0, B]))$ we have that there exists $\delta_2 = \delta_2(\epsilon) > 0$ so that from $|h| < \delta_2$, $h \neq 0$, $(t + h, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$, we have

$$\left|\frac{u_n(t + h, x) - u_n(t, x)}{h}\right| < \frac{\epsilon}{3}. \tag{2.5}$$

Also, from $u_n \longrightarrow_{n\longrightarrow\infty} u$ in the sense of the norm $|| \cdot ||_1$ we have for enough large n and $|h| < \min\{\delta_1, \delta_2\}$, $h \neq 0$, $(t + h, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$ that

$$\left|\frac{u_n(t+h,x)-u_n(t,x)}{h} - \frac{u(t+h,x)-u(t,x)}{h}\right| < \frac{\epsilon}{3}. \tag{2.6}$$

Then from (2.6), (2.5), (2.4) we obtain for $|h| < \min\{\delta_1, \delta_2\}$, $h \neq 0$, $(t+h, x) \in [0, A]\times[0, B]$, for enough large n,

$$\epsilon < \left|\frac{u(t+h,x)-u(t,x)}{h}\right| \leq \left|\frac{u_n(t+h,x)-u_n(t,x)}{h}\right| + \left|\frac{u_n(t+h,x)-u_n(t,x)}{h} - \frac{u(t+h,x)-u(t,x)}{h}\right| < 2\frac{\epsilon}{3},$$

which is a contradiction with our assumption that $u_t(t, x)$ does not exist. If we suppose that $u_x(t, x)$ does not exist in a point $(t, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$, as in above we will go to a contradiction. Therefore $u \in \mathcal{C}^1([0, A], \mathcal{C}^1([0, B]))$.

We note that from $u_n \longrightarrow u$ as $n \longrightarrow \infty$ and $u_n, u \in \mathcal{C}^1([0, A], \mathcal{C}^1([0, B]))$ follows that for every $\tilde{\epsilon}$ there exists $\tilde{\delta}(\tilde{\epsilon}) > 0$ so that from $|h| < \tilde{\delta}$, $h \neq 0$, $(t + h, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$, we have

$$\left|\frac{u_n(t + h, x) - u_n(t, x)}{h} - \frac{u(t + h, x) - u(t, x)}{h}\right| < \tilde{\epsilon},$$

from where we conclude that $u_{nt} \longrightarrow u_t$ in sense of $|| \cdot ||_1$ as $n \longrightarrow \infty$. In the same way we have $u_{nx} \longrightarrow u_x$ when $n \longrightarrow \infty$ in sense of $|| \cdot ||_1$.

We suppose that $u \notin \mathcal{C}^2([0, A], \mathcal{C}^2([0, B])$. Without loss of generality we suppose that u_{tt} does not exist in a point $(t, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$. Then there exists $\epsilon_1 > 0$ so that for every $\delta_3 = \delta_3(\epsilon_1) > 0$ and $|h| < \delta_3$, $h \neq 0$, $(t + h, x) \in [0, A] \times [0, B]$ we have

Notes

$$\Big|\frac{u_t(t+h,x)-u_t(t,x)}{h}\Big| > \epsilon_1. \tag{2.7}$$

On the other hand since $u_n \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,1],\mathcal{C}^2(B_1))$ we have that there exists $\delta_4=\delta_4(\epsilon_1)>0$ so that from $|h|<\delta_4$, $h\neq 0$, $(t+h,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$ we have

$$\Big|\frac{(u_n)_t(t+h,x)-(u_n)_t(t,x)}{h}\Big| < \frac{\epsilon_1}{3}. \tag{2.8}$$

Notes

Also, from $u_{nt} \longrightarrow_{n\longrightarrow\infty} u_t$ in the sense of the norm $||\cdot||_1$ we have for enough large n and $|h|<\min\{\delta_3,\delta_4\}$, $h\neq 0$, $(t+h,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$ that

$$\Big|\tfrac{(u_n)_t(t+h,x)-(u_n)_t(t,x)}{h}-\tfrac{u_t(t+h,x)-u_t(t,x)}{h}\Big| < \tfrac{\epsilon_1}{3}. \tag{2.9}$$

Then from (2.9), (2.8), (2.7) we obtain for $|h|<\min\{\delta_3,\delta_4\}$, $h\neq 0$, $(t+h,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$, for enough large n,

$$\begin{aligned}\epsilon_1 &< \Big|\tfrac{u_t(t+h,x)-u_t(t,x)}{h}\Big|\\ &\le \Big|\tfrac{(u_n)_t(t+h,x)-(u_n)_t(t,x)}{h}\Big| + \Big|\tfrac{(u_n)_t(t+h,x)-(u_n)_t(t,x)}{h}-\tfrac{u_t(t,x)-u_t(t,x)}{h}\Big| < 2\tfrac{\epsilon_1}{3},\end{aligned}$$

which is a contradiction with our assumption that u_{tt} does not exists in a point $(t,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$. If we suppose that u_{xx} does not exist in a point $(t,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$ as in above we can go to a contradiction. Therefore $u\in\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$. As in the first proof(above) we have that $|u(t,x)|\le D$, $|u_t(t,x)|\le D$, $|u_x(t,x)|\le D$ for every $(t,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$, i.e. $u\in N_{+1}$. Consequently N_{+1} contains its limit points.

Using Arzela - Ascoli Theorem the set N_{+1} is a compact set in $\mathcal{C}([0,A]\times[0,B])$ in sense of $||\cdot||_1$.

Let now $\lambda\in[0,1]$ is arbitrary chosen and fixed and $u_1,u_2\in N_{+1}$. Then for $(t,x)\in[0,A]\times[0,B]$ we have $\lambda u_1(t,x)+(1-\lambda)u_2(t,x)\in\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$ and

$$|u_i(t,x)|\le D, |u_{it}(t,x)|\le D \quad |u_{ix}(t,x)|\le D \quad \text{for} \quad i=1,2,$$

$$|\lambda u_1(t,x)+(1-\lambda)u_2(t,x)|\le\lambda|u_1(t,x)|+(1-\lambda)|u_2(t,x)|\le\lambda D+(1-\lambda)D=D,$$

$$|\lambda u_{1t}(t,x)+(1-\lambda)u_{2t}(t,x)|\le\lambda|u_{1t}(t,x)|+(1-\lambda)|u_{2t}(t,x)|\le\lambda D+(1-\lambda)D=D,$$

$$|\lambda u_{1x}(t,x)+(1-\lambda)u_{2x}(t,x)|\le\lambda|u_{1x}(t,x)|+(1-\lambda)|u_{2x}(t,x)|\le\lambda D+(1-\lambda)D=D.$$

Therefore N_{+1} is convex.

As in above we can prove that N^*_{+1} is closed, compact and convex in $\mathcal{C}([0,A]\times[0,B])$ in sense of $||\cdot||_1$.

For $u\in N^*_{+1}$ we define the operators

$$K_{+1}(u)(t,x)=(1+\epsilon)u(t,x),$$

$$L_{+1}(u)(t,x)=-\epsilon u(t,x)+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u(t,y)dyd\sigma-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u_0(y)+tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau u(s,x)dsd\tau-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau,$$

$$P_{+1}(u)(t,x)=K_{+1}(u)(t,x)+L_{+1}(u)(t,x).$$

Our first observation is as follows.

Lemma 2.2. *Let $u\in N^*_{+1}$ be a fixed point of the operator P_{+1}. Then u is a solution to the Cauchy problem (2.2), (2.3).*

Proof. Since $u\in N^*_{+1}$ is a fixed point of the operator P_{+1} we have for every $t\in[0,A]$ and $x\in[0,B]$

$$u(t,x)=P_{+1}(u)(t,x)=K_{+1}(u)(t,x)+L_{+1}(u)(t,x)$$

$$=(1+\epsilon)u(t,x)-\epsilon u(t,x)+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u(t,y)dyd\sigma-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u_0(y)+tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau u(s,x)dsd\tau-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau$$

$$=u(t,x)+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u(t,y)dyd\sigma-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u_0(y)+tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau u(s,x)dsd\tau-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau,$$

whereupon for every $t\in[0,A]$ and every $x\in[0,B]$ we have

$$\begin{aligned}0&=\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u(t,y)dyd\sigma-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u_0(y)+tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma\\&-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau u(s,x)dsd\tau-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau.\end{aligned}\tag{2.10}$$

Now we differentiate the last equality with respect t and we get, for $t\in[0,A]$, $x\in[0,B]$,

$$0=\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u_t(t,y)-u_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma-\int_0^t u(s,x)ds-\int_0^t\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma ds.\tag{2.11}$$

We differentiate the last equality with respect the time variable t and we obtain

$$0=\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u_{tt}(t,y)dyd\sigma-u(t,x)-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma |u|^l(t,y)dyd\sigma,\quad t\in[0,A],x\in[0,B].$$

Now we differentiate the last equality with respect x we find

$$0=\int_0^x u_{tt}(t,y)dy-u_x(t,x)-\int_0^x |u|^l(t,y)dy,\quad t\in[0,A],x\in[0,B].$$

After we differentiate the last equality in x we obtain

$$0=u_{tt}-u_{xx}-|u|^l,\quad t\in[0,A],x\in[0,B],$$

in other words u satisfies the equation (2.2).

Now we put $t=0$ in (2.10) and we find

$$0=\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big(u(0,y)-u_0(y)\Big)dyd\sigma,\quad x\in[0,B],$$

Notes

after which we differentiate it twice in x and we get

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), \quad x \in [0,B].$$

We put $t = 0$ in (2.11) and we have

$$0 = \int_0^x \int_0^\sigma \Big(u_t(0,y) - u_1(y) \Big) dy d\sigma, \quad x \in [0,B],$$

Notes

we differentiate twice the last equality with respect x and we find

$$u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [0,B].$$

Consequently u satisfies the initial conditions (2.3).

The above lemma motivate us to search fixed points of the operator P_{+1}. For this purpose we will use the following fixed point theorem.

Theorem 2.3. *(see [3], Corollary 2.4, pp. 3231) Let X be a nonempty closed convex subset of a Banach space Y. Suppose that T and S map X into Y such that*
(i) *S is continuous, $S(X)$ resides in a compact subset of Y;*
(ii) *$T : X \longrightarrow Y$ is expansive and onto.*
Then there exists a point $x^\star \in X$ with $Sx^\star + Tx^\star = x^\star$.

Here we will use the following definition for expansive operator.

Definition. (see [3], pp. 3230) Let (X, d) be a metric space and M be a subset of X. The mapping $T : M \longrightarrow X$ is said to be expansive, if there exists a constant $h > 1$ such that

$$d(Tx, Ty) \geq hd(x,y) \quad \forall x, y \in M.$$

Lemma 2.4. *The operator $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$ is an expansive operator and onto.*

Proof. Firstly we will see that $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$. Let $u \in N_{+1}$. Then $u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$ and $|u(t,x)| \leq D$, $|u_t(t,x)| \leq D$, $|u_x(t,x)| \leq D$ for every $t \in [0,A]$ and $x \in [0,B]$. From here $K_{+1}(u) = (1+\epsilon)u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$ and $|K_{+1}(u)(t,x)| = (1+\epsilon)|u(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D$, $\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial t} K_{+1}(u)(t,x)\right| = (1+\epsilon)|u_t(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D$, $\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial x} K_{+1}(u)(t,x)\right| = (1+\epsilon)|u_x(t,x)| \leq (1+\epsilon)D$ for every $t \in [0,A]$ and $x \in [0,B]$. Consequently $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$.

Let now $u, v \in N_{+1}$. Then

$$||K_{+1}(u) - K_{+1}(v)|| = (1+\epsilon)||u - v||,$$

i.e. the operator $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$ is an expansive operator with a constant $h = 1 + \epsilon$.

Now we will see that the operator $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$ is onto. Indeed, let $v \in N^*_{+1}$. Then $u = \frac{v}{1+\epsilon} \in N_{+1}$ and $K_{+1}(u)(t,x) = v(t,x)$ for every $t \in [0,A]$ and $x \in [0,B]$. Therefore $K_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N^*_{+1}$ is onto.

Lemma 2.5. *The operator $L_{+1} : N_{+1} \longrightarrow N_{+1}$ is a continuous operator.*

Proof. Let $u \in N_{+1}$, from where $|u(t,x)| \leq D$, $|u_t(t,x)| \leq D$, $|u_x(t,x)| \leq D$ for every $t \in [0,A]$ and $x \in [0,B]$, also $|u_0(x)| \leq D$, $|u_1(x)| \leq D$ for every $x \in [0,B]$. From the definition of the operator L_{+1}, for $t \in [0,A]$, $x \in [0,B]$, we have

$$|L_{+1}(u)(t,x)| \leq \epsilon |u(t,x)| + \int_0^x \int_0^\sigma |u(t,y)| dy d\sigma + \int_0^x \int_0^\sigma \Big(|u_0(y)| + t|u_1(y)| \Big) dy d\sigma$$

$$+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau|u(s,x)|dsd\tau+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau$$

$$\leq \epsilon D+B^2D(2+A)+A^2D+A^2B^2D^l\leq D,$$

in the last inequality we use the first inequality of (2.1).

For $t\in[0,A]$, $x\in[0,B]$, we have

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial x}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)=-\epsilon u_x(t,x)+\int_0^x u(t,y)dy-\int_0^x\Big(u_0(y)+tu_1(y)\Big)dy$$

$$-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau u_x(s,x)dsd\tau-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x|u|^l(s,y)dydsd\tau$$

and from here, for $t\in[0,A]$ and $x\in[0,B]$, we get

$$\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial x}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)\right|\leq\epsilon|u_x(t,x)|+\int_0^x|u(t,y)|dy+\int_0^x\Big(|u_0(y)|+t|u_1(y)|\Big)dy$$

$$+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau|u_x(s,x)|dsd\tau+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x|u|^l(s,y)dydsd\tau$$

$$\leq\epsilon D+BD(2+A)+A^2D+A^2BD^l\leq D,$$

in the last inequality we use the second inequality of (2.1).

Also, for $t\in[0,A]$, $x\in[0,B]$, we have

$$\frac{\partial}{\partial t}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)=-\epsilon u_t(t,x)+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u_t(t,y)dyd\sigma-\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma u_1(y)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t u(s,x)ds-\int_0^t\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma ds$$

and

$$\left|\frac{\partial}{\partial t}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)\right|\leq\epsilon|u_t(t,x)|+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u_t(t,y)|dyd\sigma+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u_1(y)|dyd\sigma$$

$$+\int_0^t|u(s,x)|ds+\int_0^t\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma ds$$

$$\leq\epsilon D+2B^2D+AD+AB^2D^l\leq D,$$

in the last inequality we use the third inequality of (2.1).

From the above estimates follows that $L_{+1}:N_{+1}\longrightarrow N_{+1}$.

Let now $\{u_n\}$ is a sequence of elements of N_{+1} and $u\in N_{+1}$ and $u_n\longrightarrow u$ when $n\longrightarrow\infty$ in the sense of the topology of the set N_{+1}, i.e. for every $\epsilon_1>0$ there exists $N_1=N_1(\epsilon_1)>0$ so that for every $n>N_1$ and $t\in[0,A]$, $x\in[0,B]$, we have

$$|u_n(t,x)-u(t,x)|<\epsilon_1,|(u_n)_x(t,x)-u_x(t,x)|<\epsilon_1,|(u_n)_t(t,x)-u_t(t,x)|<\epsilon_1.$$

From here, for every $\epsilon_2>0$ there exists $N_2=N_2(\epsilon_2)>0$ so that for every $n>N_2$ and for every $t\in[0,A]$, $x\in[0,B]$, we have $\Big||u_n|^l(t,x)-|u|^l(t,x)\Big|<\epsilon_2$ and

$$|u_n(t,x)-u(t,x)|<\epsilon_2,|(u_n)_x(t,x)-u_x(t,x)|<\epsilon_2,|(u_n)_t(t,x)-u_t(t,x)|<\epsilon_2,$$

$$|L_{+1}(u_n)(t,x)-L_{+1}(u)(t,x)|\leq\epsilon|u_n(t,x)-u(t,x)|+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|u_n(t,y)-u(t,y)|dyd\sigma$$

Notes

$$+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau |u_n(s,x)-u(s,x)|dsd\tau+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big||u_n|^l(s,y)-|u|^l(s,y)\Big|dyd\sigma dsd\tau$$

$$<\epsilon_2\Big(\epsilon+B^2+A^2+A^2B^2\Big),$$

$$\Big|\frac{\partial}{\partial x}L_{+1}(u_n)(t,x)-\frac{\partial}{\partial x}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)\Big|\le\epsilon|(u_n)_x(t,x)-u_x(t,x)|+\int_0^x|u_n(t,y)-u(t,y)|dy$$

$$+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau|(u_n)_x(s,x)-u_x(s,x)|dsd\tau+\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_0^x\Big||u_n|^l(s,y)-|u|^l(s,y)\Big|dydsd\tau$$

$$<\epsilon_2\Big(\epsilon+B+A^2+A^2B\Big),$$

$$\Big|\frac{\partial}{\partial t}L_{+1}(u_n)(t,x)-\frac{\partial}{\partial t}L_{+1}(u)(t,x)\Big|\le\epsilon|(u_n)_t(t,x)-u_t(t,x)|+\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma|(u_n)_t(t,y)-u_t(t,y)|dyd\sigma$$

$$+\int_0^t|u_n(s,x)-u(s,x)|ds+\int_0^t\int_0^x\int_0^\sigma\Big||u_n|^l(s,y)-|u|^l(s,y)\Big|dyd\sigma ds$$

$$<\epsilon_2\Big(\epsilon+B^2+A+AB^2\Big),$$

Therefore $L_{+1}(u_n)\longrightarrow L_{+1}(u)$ when $n\longrightarrow\infty$ in the sense of the topology of the space N_{+1}, i.e. the operator $L_{+1}:N_{+1}\longrightarrow N_{+1}$ is a continuous operator.

Using Lemma 2.1, Lemma 2.4, Lemma 2.5 we apply Theorem 2.3 as the operator T in Theorem 2.3 corresponds of the operator K_{+1}, the operator S in Theorem 2.3 corresponds of L_{+1}, the set X in Theorem 2.3 corresponds of N_{+1}, Y in Theorem 2.3 corresponds of N^*_{+1} and follows that the operator P_{+1} has a fixed point $u^{+1}\in N_{+1}$. From here and from Lemma 2.2 follows that u^{+1} is a solution to the Cauchy problem (2.2), (2.3).

III. Proof of Theorem 1.2

In the previous section we prove that if the positive constants A and B satisfy the conditions (2.1) then the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt}-u_{xx}=|u|^l,\quad t\in[0,A],x\in[0,B],$$

$$u(0,x)=u_0(x),u_t(0,x)=u_1(x),\quad x\in[0,B],$$

has a solution $u^{+1}\in\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([0,B]))$.

Let A and B be the same constants as in the Section 2. We consider the Cauchy problem

$$\begin{aligned}&u_{tt}-u_{xx}=|u|^l,\quad t\in[0,A],\quad x\in[B,2B],\\&u(0,x)=u_0(x),u_t(0,x)=u_1(x),\quad x\in[B,2B].\end{aligned}\tag{3.1}$$

We define the sets

$$N_{+2}=\Big\{u\in\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([B,2B])):|u(t,x)|\le D,|u_t(t,x)|\le D,|u_x(t,x)|\le D$$

$$\forall t\in[0,A],\quad\forall x\in[B,2B]\Big\},$$

Notes

$$N^*_{+2} = \Big\{u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([B,2B])) : |u(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D, |u_t(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D,$$

$$|u_x(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D \quad \forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [B,2B]\Big\},$$

in these sets we define a norm as follows

$$||u||_1 = \max_{t\in[0,A], x\in[B,2B]} |u(t,x)|,$$

in this way the sets N_{+2} and N^*_{+2} are closed, convex and compact sets in $\mathcal{C}([0,A]\times[B,2B])$. For $u \in N^*_{+2}$ we define the operators

$$K_{+2}(u)(t,x) = (1+\epsilon)u(t,x),$$

$$L_{+2}(u)(t,x) = -\epsilon u(t,x) + \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma u(t,y)dyd\sigma - \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma \Big(u_0(y) + tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t \int_0^\tau \Big(u(s,x) - u^{+1}(s,B) - (x-B)u_x^{+1}(s,B)\Big)dsd\tau - \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau,$$

$$P_{+2}(u)(t,x) = K_{+2}(u)(t,x) + L_{+2}(u)(t,x).$$

As in the Section 2 we prove that the Cauchy problem (3.1) has a solution $u^{+2} \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([B,2B]))$ for which we have, for $t \in [0,A]$, $x \in [B,2B]$,

$$0 = \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma u^{+2}(t,y)dyd\sigma - \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma \Big(u_0(y) + tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t \int_0^\tau \Big(u^{+2}(s,x) - u^{+1}(s,B) - (x-B)u_x^{+1}(s,B)\Big)dsd\tau - \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \int_B^x \int_B^\sigma \Big|u^{+2}\Big|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau \tag{3.2}$$

Now we put $x = B$ in (3.2) and we obtain

$$0 = \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \Big(u^{+2}(s,B) - u^{+1}(s,B)\Big)dsd\tau, \quad t \in [0,A],$$

after we differentiate twice in t the last equality we get

$$u^{+2}(t,B) = u^{+1}(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A]. \tag{3.3}$$

Now we differentiate in x the equality (3.2), after which we put $x = B$ and we find

$$0 = \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \Big(u_x^{+2}(s,B) - u_x^{+1}(s,B)\Big)dsd\tau, \quad t \in [0,A],$$

after we differentiate the last equality twice in t we obtain

$$u_x^{+2}(t,B) = u_x^{+1}(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A].$$

From (3.3) we have

$$u_t^{+1}(t,B) = u_t^{+2}(t,B), u_{tt}^{+1}(t,B) = u_{tt}^{+2}(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A].$$

From here, from (3.3) and from

$$u_{tt}^{+2}(t,B) - u_{xx}^{+2}(t,B) = \Big|u^{+2}\Big|^l(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A],$$

Notes

$$u_{tt}^{+1}(t,B) - u_{xx}^{+1}(t,B) = \Big|u^{+1}\Big|^{l}(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A],$$

we conclude that

$$u_{xx}^{+2}(t,B) = u_{xx}^{+1}(t,B), \quad t \in [0,A].$$

Consequently the function

Notes

$$\tilde{u} = \begin{cases} u^{+1} & t \in [0,A], x \in [0,B], \\ u^{+2} & t \in [0,A], x \in [B,2B], \end{cases}$$

is a solution to the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^{l}, \quad t \in [0,A], x \in [0,2B],$$

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [0,2B],$$

which belongs in the space $\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([0,2B]))$.
Now consider the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^{l}, \quad t \in [0,A], \quad x \in [2B,3B],$$

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [2B,3B].$$

We define the sets

$$N_{+3} = \Big\{u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([2B,3B])) : |u(t,x)| \le D, |u_t(t,x)| \le D, |u_x(t,x)| \le D$$

$$\forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [2B,3B]\Big\},$$

$$N_{+3}^{*} = \Big\{u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([2B,3B])) : |u(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D, |u_t(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D,$$

$$|u_x(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D \quad \forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [2B,3B]\Big\},$$

in these sets we define a norm as follows

$$||u||_1 = \max_{t\in[0,A],x\in[2B,3B]} |u(t,x)|,$$

in this way the sets N_{+3} and N_{+3}^{*} are are closed, convex and compact sets in $\mathcal{C}([0,A] \times [2B,3B])$.

For $u \in N_{+3}^{*}$ we define the operators

$$K_{+3}(u)(t,x) = (1+\epsilon)u(t,x),$$

$$L_{+3}(u)(t,x) = -\epsilon u(t,x) + \int_{2B}^{x}\int_{2B}^{\sigma} u(t,y)dyd\sigma - \int_{2B}^{x}\int_{2B}^{\sigma}\Big(u_0(y) + tu_1(y)\Big)dyd\sigma$$

$$-\int_0^t\int_0^\tau\Big(u(s,x) - u^{+2}(s,2B) - (x-2B)u^{+2}(s,2B)\Big)dsd\tau - \int_0^t\int_0^\tau\int_{2B}^{x}\int_{2B}^{\sigma}|u|^{l}(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau,$$

$$P_{+3}(u)(t,x) = K_{+3}(u)(t,x) + L_{+3}(u)(t,x).$$

And etc.

The function

$$u^+ = \begin{cases} u^{+1} & t \in [0,A], x \in [0,B], \\ u^{+2} & t \in [0,A], x \in [B,2B], \\ u^{+3} & t \in [0,A], x \in [2B,3B], \\ \dots \end{cases}$$

is a solution to the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l, \quad t \in [0,A], x \in [0,\infty),$$
$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [0,\infty),$$

which belongs to the space $\mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([0,\infty)))$.

IV. Proof of Theorem 1.3

Let A and B are the same constants as in the Section 2. Now consider the Cauchy problem

$$\begin{aligned} & u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l, \quad t \in [0,A], \quad x \in [-B,0], \\ & u(0,x) = u_0(x), u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in [-B,0]. \end{aligned} \tag{4.1}$$

We define the sets

$$N_{-1} = \Big\{ u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([-B,0])) : |u(t,x)| \le D, |u_t(t,x)| \le D, |u_x(t,x)| \le D$$
$$\forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [-B,0] \Big\},$$
$$N_{-1}^* = \Big\{ u \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A], \mathcal{C}^2([-B,0])) : |u(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D, |u_t(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D,$$
$$|u_x(t,x)| \le (1+\epsilon)D \quad \forall t \in [0,A], \quad \forall x \in [-B,0] \Big\},$$

in these sets we define a norm as follows

$$||u|| = \max_{t\in[0,A], x\in[-B,0]} |u(t,x)|,$$

in this way the sets N_{-1} and N_{-1}^* are are closed, convex and compact sets in $\mathcal{C}([0,A] \times [-B,0])$.

For $u \in N_{-1}^*$ we define the operators

$$K_{-1}(u)(t,x) = (1+\epsilon)u(t,x),$$

$$L_{-1}(u)(t,x) = -\epsilon u(t,x) + \int_x^0 \int_\sigma^0 u(t,y)dyd\sigma - \int_x^0 \int_\sigma^0 \Big(u_0(y) + tu_1(y) \Big) dyd\sigma$$
$$- \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \Big(u(s,x) - u^+(s,0) - xu_x^+(s,0) \Big) dsd\tau - \int_0^t \int_0^\tau \int_x^0 \int_\sigma^0 |u|^l(s,y)dyd\sigma dsd\tau,$$

Notes

$$P_{-1}(u)(t,x) = K_{-1}(u)(t,x) + L_{-1}(u)(t,x).$$

As in the Section 2 and in the Section 3 we prove that the Cauchy problem (4.1) has a solution $u^{-1} \in \mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2([-B,0]))$. And etc.
The function

Notes

$$u^- = \begin{cases} u^{-1} & t \in [0,A], x \in [-B,0], \\ u^{-2} & t \in [0,A], x \in [-2B,-B], \\ \dots \end{cases}$$

is a solution to the Cauchy problem

$$u_{tt} - u_{xx} = |u|^l, \quad t \in [0,A], x \in (-\infty,0],$$

$$u(0,x) = u_0(x), u_t(0,x) = u_1(x), \quad x \in (-\infty,0],$$

which belongs to the space $\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2(-\infty,0])$, and the function

$$u = \begin{cases} u^+ & t \in [0,A], x \in [0,\infty), \\ u^- & t \in [0,A], x \in (-\infty,0], \end{cases}$$

is a solution to the Cauchy problem (1.1), (1.2) which belongs to the space $\mathcal{C}^2([0,A],\mathcal{C}^2(\mathbb{R}))$.

References Références Referencias

[1] Georgiev, S. Global existence for nonlinear wave equation. Dyn. PDE, Vol. 7, No. 3, pp. 207-216.

[2] Shatah, J., M. Struwe. Geometric Wave Equations, vol. 2 of Courant Lecture Notes in Mathematics, New York University, Courant Institute of Mathematical Sciences, New York, NY, USA, 1998.

[3] Xiang, T., Rong Yuan. A class of expansive - type Krasnosel'skii fixed point theorems. Nonlinear Analysis, 71(2009), 3229-3239.

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

On Certain Class of Difference Sequence Spaces

By Khalid Ebadullah
Aligarh Muslim University, India

Abstract - In this article we define the sequence spaces $c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p), c(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ and $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ for $F = (f_k)$ a sequence of moduli, *p = (pk)* sequence of positive reals, *v = (vk)* is any fixed sequence of zero complex numbers, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ is a fixed number, and $u \in U$t the set of all sequences and establish some inclusion relations.

Keywords and phrases : *Paranorm, sequence of moduli, difference sequence spaces.*

GJSFR-F Classification : *MSC 2010: 46A45*

ON CERTAIN CLASS OF DIFFERENCE SEQUENCE SPACES

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Ref.

[13] Maddox,I.J.*Elements of Functional Analysis*,Cambridge University Press.(1970)

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

On Certain Class of Difference Sequence Spaces

Khalid Ebadullah

Abstract - In this article we define the sequence spaces $c_0(u,\triangle_v^m,F,p),c(u,\triangle_v^m,F,p)$ and $l_\infty(u,\triangle_v^m,F,p)$ for $F=(f_k)$ a sequence of moduli, $p=(p_k)$ sequence of positive reals, $v=(v_k)$ is any fixed sequence of non zero complex numbers, $m\in\mathbb{N}$ is a fixed number, and $u\in U$ the set of all sequences and establish some inclusion relations.

Keywords and phrases : *Paranorm, sequence of moduli, difference sequence spaces.*

I. Introduction

Let $\mathbb{N}$,$\mathbb{R}$ and $\mathbb{C}$ be the sets of all natural,real and complex numbers respectively.
We write

$$\omega=\{x=(x_k):x_k\in\mathbb{R}\ or\ \mathbb{C}\},$$

the space of all real or complex sequences. Let l_∞,c and c_0 denote the Banach spaces of bounded,convergent and null sequences respectively.
The following subspaces of ω were first introduced and discussed by Maddox [13-15].

$$l(p):=\{x\in\omega:\sum_k|x_k|^{p_k}<\infty\},$$
$$l_\infty(p):=\{x\in\omega:\sup_k|x_k|^{p_k}<\infty\},$$
$$c(p):=\{x\in\omega:\lim_k|x_k-l|^{p_k}=0,\quad\text{for}\quad\text{some } l\in\mathbb{C}\},$$
$$c_0(p):=\{x\in\omega:\lim_k|x_k|^{p_k}=0\},$$

where $p=(p_k)$ is a sequence of striclty positive real numbers.
The idea of Difference sequence sets

$$X_\triangle=\{x=(x_k)\in\omega:\triangle x=(x_k-x_{k+1})\in X\},$$

where $X=l_\infty,\ c$ or c_0 was introduced by Kizmaz [9].
In 1981 Kizmaz [9] defined the following sequence spaces,

$$l_\infty(\triangle)=\{x=(x_k)\in\omega:(\triangle x_k)\in l_\infty\},$$

Author : *Department of Mathematics, Aligarh Muslim University, Aligarh-202002, India. E-mail : khalidebadullah@gmail.com*

$$c(\triangle) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle x_k) \in c\},$$

$$c_0(\triangle) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle x_k) \in c_0\},$$

where $\triangle x = (x_k - x_{k+1})$. These are Banach spaces with the norm

$$||x||_\triangle = |x_1| + ||\triangle x||_\infty.$$

After then Et[3] defined the sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(\triangle^2) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^2 x_k) \in l_\infty\}$$

$$c(\triangle^2) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^2 x_k) \in c\}$$

$$c_0(\triangle^2) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^2 x_k) \in c_0\}$$

Where $(\triangle^2 x) = (\triangle^2 x_k) = (\triangle x_k - \triangle x_{k+1})$.
The sequence spaces $l_\infty(\triangle^2), c(\triangle^2)$ and $c_0(\triangle^2)$ are Banach spaces with the norm

$$||x||_\triangle = |x_1| + |x_2| + ||\triangle^2 x||_\infty.$$

After then R. Colak and M. Et [4] defined the sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(\triangle^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^m x_k) \in l_\infty\},$$

$$c(\triangle^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^m x_k) \in c\},$$

$$c_0(\triangle^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle^m x_k) \in c_0\},$$

where $m \in \mathbb{N}$,

$$\triangle^0 x = (x_k),$$

$$\triangle x = (x_k - x_{k+1}),$$

$$\triangle^m x = (\triangle^{m-1} x_k - \triangle^{m-1} x_{k+1}),$$

and so that

$$\triangle^m x_k = \sum_{i=0}^{m} (-1)^i \begin{bmatrix} m \\ i \end{bmatrix} \quad x_{k+i}.$$

and showed that these are Banach spaces with the norm

$$||x||_\triangle = \sum_{i=1}^{m} |x_i| + ||\triangle^m x||_\infty.$$

Let U be the set of all sequences $u = (u_k)$ such that $u_k \neq 0 (k = 1, 2, 3....)$.
Malkowsky[16] defined the following sequence spaces

Ref.

[3] Et,M..On some difference sequence spaces,$Dogra-Tr.J.Math.$,17,(1993)18-24.

$$l_\infty(u,\triangle)=\{x=(x_k)\in\omega:(u_k\triangle x_k)\in l_\infty\},$$

$$c(u,\triangle)=\{x=(x_k)\in\omega:(u_k\triangle x_k)\in c\},$$

$$c_0(u,\triangle)=\{x=(x_k)\in\omega:(u_k\triangle x_k)\in c_0\},$$

where $u\in U$.

The concept of paranorm(See[15]) is closely related to linear metric spaces.It is a generalization of that of absolute value.

Let X be a linear space. A function $g:X\longrightarrow R$ is called paranorm, if for all $x,y\in X$,

(PI) $g(x)=0\ if\ x=\theta$,

(P2) $g(-x)=g(x)$,

(P3) $g(x+y)\leq g(x)+g(y)$,

(P4) If (λ_n) is a sequence of scalars with $\lambda_n\rightarrow\lambda\ (n\rightarrow\infty)$ and $x_n,a\in X$ with $x_n\rightarrow a\ \ (n\rightarrow\infty)$, in the sense that $g(x_n-a)\rightarrow 0\ \ (n\rightarrow\infty)$, in the sense that $g(\lambda_n x_n-\lambda a)\rightarrow 0\ \ (n\rightarrow\infty)$.

A paranorm g for which $g(x)=0$ implies $x=\theta$ is called a total paranorm on X, and the pair (X,g) is called a totally paranormed space.

The idea of modulus was structured in 1953 by Nakano.(See[17]).

A function $f:[0,\infty)\longrightarrow[0,\infty)$ is called a modulus if

(P1)$f(t)=0$ if and only if $t=0$,

(P2) $f(t+u)\leq f(t)+f(u)$ for all $t,u\geq 0$,

(P3) f is increasing, and

(P4) f is continuous from the right at zero.

Ruckle [18-20] used the idea of a modulus function f to construct the sequence space

$$X(f)=\{x=(x_k):\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}f(|x_k|)<\infty\}$$

This space is an FK space ,and Ruckle[18-20] proved that the intersection of all such $X(f)$ spaces is ϕ, the space of all finite sequences.

The space $X(f)$ is closely related to the space l_1 which is an $X(f)$ space with $f(x)=x$ for all real $x\geq 0$.Thus Ruckle[18-20] proved that, for any modulus f.

$$X(f)\subset l_1 \text{ and } X(f)^\alpha=l_\infty$$

The space $X(f)$ is a Banach space with respect to the norm

$$||x||=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}f(|x_k|)<\infty.\text{(See[18-20])}.$$

Ref.

[15] Maddox,I.J.Some properties of paranormed sequence spaces.,*J.London. Math.Soc.*1(1969),316-322.

Spaces of the type $X(f)$ are a special case of the spaces structured by B.Gramsch in[8].From the point of view of local convexity, spaces of the type $X(f)$ are quite pathological. Symmetric sequence spaces, which are locally convex have been frequently studied by D.J.H Garling[6-7],G.Köthe[12]and W.H.Ruckle[18-20].

After then E.Kolk [10-11] gave an extension of $X(f)$ by considering a sequence of moduli $F = (f_k)$ and defined the sequence space

$$X(F) = \{x = (x_k) : (f_k(|x_k|)) \in X\}.\text{(See[10-11])}.$$

After then Vakeel.A.Khan and Lohani[21] defined the following sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(u, \triangle, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \sup_{k\geq 0} f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k|) < \infty\},$$

$$c(u, \triangle, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty} f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k - l|) = 0, l \in \mathbb{C}\},$$

$$c_0(u, \triangle, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty} f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k|) = 0\},$$

where $u \in U$.

If we take x_k instead of $\triangle x$,then we have the following sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(u, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \sup_{k\geq 0} f_k(|u_k x_k|) < \infty\},$$

$$c(u, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty} f_k(|u_k x_k - l|) = 0, l \in \mathbb{C}\},$$

$$c_0(u, F) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty} f_k(|u_k x_k|) = 0\},$$

where $u \in U$.

After then C.Asma and R.Colak[1] defined the following sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(u, \triangle, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (|u_k \triangle x_k|) \in l_\infty(p)\},$$

$$c(u, \triangle, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (|u_k \triangle x_k|) \in c(p)\},$$

$$c_0(u, \triangle, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (|u_k \triangle x_k|) \in c_0(p)\},$$

where $u \in U$,$p = (p_k)$ be any sequence of positive reals.

After then again Vakeel.A.Khan and Lohani[21] defined the following sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(u, \triangle, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \sup_{k\geq 0}(f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k|))^{p_k} < \infty\},$$

$$c(u, \triangle, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty}(f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k - l|))^{p_k} = 0, l \in \mathbb{C}\},$$

$$c_0(u, \triangle, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty}(f_k(|u_k \triangle x_k|))^{p_k} = 0\},$$

Ref.

[6] Garling,D.J.H. *On Symmetric Sequence Spaces*,Proc.London. Math.Soc.16(1966), 85-106.

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

which are paranormed spaces paranormed with

$$Q(x) = \sup_{k\geq 0}(f_k(|u_k\triangle x_k|))^{p_k})^{\frac{1}{H}} \leq a$$

where $H = max(1, \sup_{k\geq 0} p_k)$ and $a = f_k(l)$,$l = \sup_{k\geq 0}(|u_k\triangle x_k|)$.

Ref.

[2] Esi.A.,Isik,M. Some generalized difference sequence spaces,$Thai.J.Math.$,3(2),(2005)241-247.

Esi and Isik[2] defined the sequence spaces

$$l_\infty(\triangle_v^m, s, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \sup \lim_k k^{-s}|\triangle_v^m x_k|^{p_k} < \infty, s \geq 0\},$$

$$c(\triangle_v^m, s, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : k^{-s}|\triangle_v^m x_k - L|^{p_k} \to 0 (k \to \infty), s \geq 0, \text{forsome L}\},$$

$$c_0(\triangle_v^m, s, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : k^{-s}|\triangle_v^m x_k|^{p_k} \to 0 (k \to \infty), s \geq 0\},$$

where $v = (v_k)$ is any fixed sequence of non zero complex numbers, $m \in \mathbb{N}$ is a fixed number,

$$\triangle_v^0 x_k = (v_k x_k), \quad \triangle_v x_k = (v_k x_k - v_{k+1} x_{k+1})$$

and

$$\triangle_v^m x_k = (\triangle_v^{m-1} x_k - \triangle_v^{m-1} x_{k+1})$$

and so that

$$\triangle_v^m x_k = \sum_{i=0}^{m} (-1)^i \begin{bmatrix} m \\ i \end{bmatrix} \quad v_{k+i} x_{k+i}.$$

When s=0, m=1, v=(1,1,1,.......) and $p_k = 1$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$, they are just $l_\infty(\triangle), c(\triangle)$ and $c_0(\triangle)$ defined by Kizmaz[9].

When s=0 and $p_k = 1$ for all $k \in \mathbb{N}$, they are the following sequence spaces defined by Et and Esi[5]

$$l_\infty(\triangle_v^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle_v^m x_k) \in l_\infty\},$$

$$c(\triangle_v^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle_v^m x_k) \in c\},$$

$$c_0(\triangle_v^m) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : (\triangle_v^m x_k) \in c_0\}.$$

II. Main Results

In this article we introduce the following classes of sequence spaces.

$$l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \sup_{k\geq 0}(f_k(|u_k\triangle_v^m x_k|))^{p_k} < \infty\},$$

$$c(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty}(f_k(|u_k\triangle_v^m x_k - l|))^{p_k} = 0, l \in \mathbb{C}\},$$

$$c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p) = \{x = (x_k) \in \omega : \lim_{k\to\infty}(f_k(|u_k\triangle_v^m x_k|))^{p_k} = 0\},$$

Theorem 2.1. $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$ is a Banach space with norm

$$||x||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u} = \sup_{k\geq 0}(f_k(|u_k\triangle_v^m x_k|)) \leq \alpha,$$

where $\alpha = f_k(l)$ and $l = \sup_{k\geq 0}(|u_k\triangle_v^m x_k|)$.

Proof. Let (x^i) be a cauchy sequence in $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$ for each $i \in I\!N$.
Let r, x_0 be fixed. Then for each $\frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} > 0$ there exists a positive integer $I\!N$ such that

$$||x^i - x^j||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u} < \frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq I\!N$$

Using the definition of norm, we get

$$\sup_{k\geq 0} f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{||x^i - x^j||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right) \leq \alpha, \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq I\!N$$

ie,

$$f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{||x^i - x^j||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right) \leq \alpha, \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq I\!N$$

Hence we can find $r > 0$ with $f_k(\frac{rx_0}{2}) \geq \alpha$ such that

$$f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{||x^i - x^j||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right) \leq f_k\left(\frac{rx_0}{2}\right)$$

$$\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{||x^i - x^j||_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}} \leq \frac{rx_0}{2}$$

This implies that

$$|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)| \leq \frac{rx_0}{2}\frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} = \frac{\epsilon}{2}$$

Since $u_k \neq 0$ for all k, we have

$$|\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j| \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq I\!N$$

Hence $(\triangle_v^m x_k^i)$ is a cauchy sequence in $\mathbb{C}$
For each $\epsilon > 0$ there exists a positive integer $I\!N$ such that $|\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k| < \epsilon$ for all $i > I\!N$.
Using the continuity of $F = (f_k)$ we can show that

$$\sup_{k\geq I\!N} f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \lim_{j\to\infty} \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|) \leq \alpha,$$

Thus

$$\sup_{k\geq I\!N} f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k)|) \leq \alpha,$$

Notes

Notes

since $(x^i) \in l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$ and $F = (f_k)$ is continuous it follows that $x \in l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$
Thus $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$ is complete.

Theorem 2.2. $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ is a complete paranormed space with

$$Q_u(x) = \sup_{k\geq 0}(f_k(|u_k \triangle_v^m x_k|)^{p_k})^{\frac{1}{H}} \leq \alpha$$

where $H = max(1, \sup_{k\geq 0} p_k)$ and $\alpha = f_k(l)$, $l = \sup_{k\geq 0}(|u_k \triangle_v^m x_k|)$.

Proof. Let (x^i) be a cauchy sequence in $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ for each $i \in \mathbb{N}$.
Let $r > 0, x_0$ be fixed.Then for each $\frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} > 0$ there exists a positive integer $\mathbb{N}$ such that

$$Q_u(x^i - x^j)_{(\triangle_v^m)_u} < \frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq \mathbb{N}$$

Using the definition of paranorm, we get

$$\sup_{k\geq 0} f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{Q_u(x^i - x^j)_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right)^{\frac{p_k}{H}} \leq \alpha, \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq \mathbb{N}$$

ie,

$$f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{Q_u(x^i - x^j)_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right)^{p_k} \leq \alpha, \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq \mathbb{N}$$

Hence we can find $r > 0$ with $f_k(\frac{rx_0}{2}) \geq \alpha$ such that

$$f_k\left(\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{Q_u(x^i - x^j)_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}}\right) \leq f_k\left(\frac{rx_0}{2}\right)$$

$$\frac{|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|}{Q_u(x^i - x^j)_{(\triangle_v^m)_u}} \leq \frac{rx_0}{2}$$

This implies that

$$|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j)| \leq \frac{rx_0}{2}\frac{\epsilon}{rx_0} = \frac{\epsilon}{2}$$

Since $u_k \neq 0$ for all k, we have

$$|\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k^j| \leq \frac{\epsilon}{2} \quad \text{for all i,j} \geq \mathbb{N}$$

Hence $(\triangle_v^m x_k^i)$ is a cauchy sequence in $\mathbb{C}$
For each $\epsilon > 0$ there exists a positive integer $\mathbb{N}$ such that $|\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k| < \epsilon$ for all $i > \mathbb{N}$.
Using the continuity of $F = (f_k)$ we can show that

$$\sup_{k\geq \mathbb{N}} f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \lim_{j\to\infty} \triangle_v^m x_k^j)|)^{\frac{p_k}{H}} \leq \alpha,$$

Thus

$$\sup_{k\geq N} f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k^i - \triangle_v^m x_k)|)^{\frac{p_k}{H}} \leq \alpha,$$

since $(x^i) \in l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ and $F = (f_k)$ is continuous it follows that $x \in l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$
Thus $l_\infty(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ is complete.

Theorem 2.3. Let $0 < p_k \leq q_k < \infty$ for each k. Then we have

$$c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p) \subseteq c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, q)$$

Proof. Let $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$ that is

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{p_k} = 0$$

This implies that

$$f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|) \leq 1$$

for sufficiently large k, since modulus function is non decreasing.
Hence we get

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{q_k} \leq \lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{p_k} = 0$$

Therefore $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, q)$.

Theorem 2.4.(a) Let $0 < \inf p_k \leq p_k \leq 1$. Then we have

$$c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p) \subseteq c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F).$$

(b) Let $1 \leq p_k \leq \sup_k p_k < \infty$. Then we have

$$c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F) \subseteq c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p).$$

Proof.(a) Let $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$, that is

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{p_k} = 0$$

Since $0 < \inf p_k \leq p_k \leq 1$,

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|)) \leq \lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{p_k} = 0$$

Hence $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$.

(b)Let $p_k \geq 1$ for each k and $\sup_k p_k < \infty$.
Suppose that $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F)$.
Then for each $\epsilon > 0$ there exists a positive integer N such that

$$f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|) \leq \epsilon \quad \text{for all } k \geq N$$

Notes

Since $1 \leq p_k \leq \sup_k p_k < \infty$, we have

$$\lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|))^{p_k} \leq \lim_{k\to\infty} (f_k(|u_k(\triangle_v^m x_k)|)) \leq \epsilon < 1$$

Therefore $x \in c_0(u, \triangle_v^m, F, p)$.

Notes

References Références Referencias

[1] **Asma,C.,Colak,R.On the Köthe-Toeplitz duals of generalised sets of difference sequences.***Demonstratio Math*;**33(4),(2000)797-803.**

[2] **Esi.A.,Isik,M. Some generalized difference sequence spaces,***Thai.J.Math.* **,3(2),(2005)241-247.**

[3] **Et,M..On some difference sequence spaces,***Dogra−Tr.J.Math.***,17,(1993)18-24.**

[4] **Et,M.and Colak,R.On some generalized difference sequence spaces.** *Soochow.J.of Math.***21(4)(1995)377-386.**

[5] **Et,M.,Esi,A.On Köthe-Toeplitz duals of generalised difference sequence spaces.Bull Malaysian Math Sci Soc,23,(2000),25-32.**

[6] **Garling,D.J.H.***On Symmetric Sequence Spaces*,**Proc.London. Math.Soc.16(1966), 85-106.**

[7] **Garling,D.J.H.***Symmetric bases of locally convex spaces*,**Studia Math.Soc.30(1968), 163-181.**

[8] **Gramsch,B.:***Die Klasse metrisher linearer Raume L(ϕ)*,**Math.Ann.171(1967), 61-78.**

[9] **Kizmaz,H. On Certain sequence spaces,***Canad.Math.Bull*.**24(1981) 169-176.**

[10] **Kolk,E.***On strong boundedness and summability with respect to a sequence of modulii*,**Acta Comment.Univ.Tartu,960(1993),41-50.**

[11] **Kolk,E.***Inclusion theorems for some sequence spaces defined by a sequence of modulii*,**Acta Comment.Univ.Tartu,970(1994),65-72.**

[12] **Köthe,G.***Topological Vector spaces.***1.(Springer,Berlin,1970.)**

[13] **Maddox,I.J.***Elements of Functional Analysis*,**Cambridge University Press.(1970)**

[14] **Maddox,I.J.Sequence spaces defined by a modulus.,***Math.Camb.Phil.Soc* **.100(1986), 161-166.**

[15] **Maddox,I.J.Some properties of paranormed sequence spaces.,***J.London. Math.Soc*.**1(1969),316-322.**

[16] **Malkowsky,E.A. Note on the Köthe-Toeplitz duals of generalised sets of bounded and convergent difference sequences,***J.Analysis.***4,(1996)81-91.**

[17] **Nakano,H. Concave modulars.***J. Math Soc. Japan,***5(1953)29-49.**

[18] **Ruckle,W.H.***On perfect Symmetric BK-spaces.***,Math.Ann.175(1968)121-126.**

[19] **Ruckle,W.H.***Symmetric coordinate spaces and symmetric bases***,Canad.J.Math.19 (1967)828-838.**

[20] **Ruckle,W.H.FK-spaces in which the sequence of coordinate vectors is bounded,Canad.J.Math.25(5)(1973)973-975.**

[21] **Vakeel,A.K.,Danish Lohani,Q.M. Difference sequence spaces defined by a sequence of moduli.***Southeast Asian Bulletin of Mathematics.***30:,(2006),1061-1067.**

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Security Issues in Wireless Local Area Networks (WLAN)

By Dr. Gurjeet Singh
Desh Bhagat Institute of Engg & Management Moga

Abstract - This paper deals with this wireless local area security technologies and aims to exhibit their potential for integrity, availability and confidentiality. It provides a thorough analysis of the most WLAN packet data services and technologies, which can reveal the data in a secure manner. The paper outlines its main technical characteristics, discusses its architectural aspects based on security and explains the access protocol, the services provided, in secured way. This paper deals with security techniques for wireless local area networks.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 68U01

SECURITY ISSUES IN WIRELESS LOCAL AREA NETWORKS WLAN

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Ref.
1. Dr. Gurjeet Singh "Performance and Effectiveness of Secure Routing Protocols in MANET" Global Journal of Computer Science & Technology" Vol 12, Issue 5, 2012.

Security Issues in Wireless Local Area Networks (WLAN)

Dr. Gurjeet Singh

Abstract - This paper deals with this wireless local area security technologies and aims to exhibit their potential for integrity, availability and confidentiality. It provides a thorough analysis of the most WLAN packet data services and technologies, which can reveal the data in a secure manner. The paper outlines its main technical characteristics, discusses its architectural aspects based on security and explains the access protocol, the services provided, in secured way. This paper deals with security techniques for wireless local area networks.

I. Introduction

A wireless LAN (WLAN) is analogous to a wired LAN but radio waves being the transport medium instead of traditional wired structures. This allows the users to move around in a limited area while being still connected to the network. Thus, WLANS combine data connectivity with user mobility, and, through simplified configuration, enable movable LANs [1]. In other words WLANS provide all the functionality of wired LANs, but without the physical constraints of the wire itself.

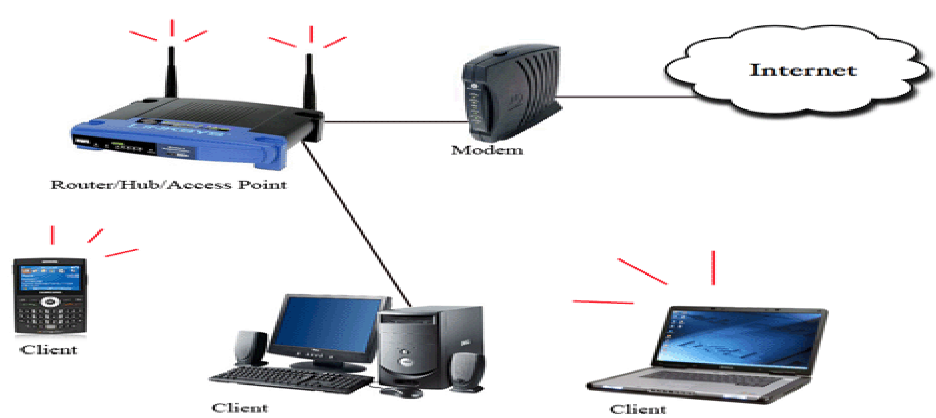


Figure 1.1 : Wireless Local Area Network

Generally a WLAN (in Infrastructure mode, see below) consists of a central connection point called the Access Point (AP). It is analogous to a hub or a switch in traditional star topology based wired local area networks. The Access Point transmits the data between different nodes of a wireless local area network and in most cases serves as the only link between the WLAN and the wired LAN. A typical Access Point can handle

Author : AP, Deptt of CSE/IT, Desh Bhagat Institute of Engg & Management, Moga. E-mail : hi_gurjeet@rediffmail.com

a handsome amount of users within a radius of about 300 feet. The wireless nodes, also called clients of a WLAN usually consist of Desktop PCs, Laptops or PDAs equipped with wireless interface cards.

II. Types of Wireless Networks

There are three types of wireless networks:

a) Wireless Personal Area Networking (WPAN)

WPAN describes an application of wireless technology that is intended to address usage scenarios that are inherently personal in nature. The emphasis is on instant connectivity between devices that manage personal data or which facilitate data sharing between small groups of individuals. An example might be synchronizing data between a PDA and a desktop computer. Or another example might be spontaneous sharing of a document between two or more individuals. The nature of these types of data sharing scenarios is that they are ad hoc and often spontaneous. Wireless communication adds value for these types of usage models by reducing complexity (i.e. eliminates the need for cables).

b) Wireless Local Area Networking (WLAN)

WLAN on the other is more focused on organizational connectivity not unlike wire based LAN connections. The intent of WLAN technologies is to provide members of workgroups access to corporate network resources be it shared data, shared applications or e-mail but do so in way that does not inhibit a user's mobility. The emphasis is on a permanence of the wireless connection within a defined region like an office building or campus. This implies that there are wireless access points that define a finite region of coverage.

c) Wireless Wide Area Networking (WWAN)

WWAN addresses the need to stay connected while traveling outside this boundary. Today, cellular technologies enable wireless computer connectivity either via a cable to a cellular telephone or through PC Card cellular modems. The need being addressed by WWAN is the need to stay in touch with business critical communications while traveling.

III. IEEE 802.11b Security Features

The security features provided in 802.11b standard [2] are as follows:

a) SSID – Service Set Identifier

SSID acts as a WLAN identifier. Thus all devices trying to connect to a particular WLAN must be configured with the same SSID. It is added to the header of each packet sent over the WLAN (i.e. a BSS) and verified by an Access Point. A client device cannot communicate with an Access Point unless it is configured with the same SSID as the Access Point.

b) WEP - Wired Equivalent Privacy

According to the 802.11 standard, Wired Equivalent Privacy (WEP) was intended to provide "confidentiality that is subjectively equivalent to the confidentiality of a wired local area network (LAN) medium that does not employ cryptographic techniques to enhance privacy" [4].

IEEE specifications for wired LANs do not include data encryption as a requirement. This is because approximately all of these LANs are secured by physical

Ref.

2. Dr. Gurjeet Singh & Dr. Jatinder Singh "Security Issues in Broadband Wireless Networks" Global Journal of Researches in Engineering Electrical and Electronics Engineering, Vol 12, Issue 5, 2012.

means such as walled structures and controlled entrance to building etc. However no such physical boundaries can be provided in case of WLANs thus justifying the need for an encryption mechanism.

WEP provides for Symmetric Encryption using the WEP key. Each node has to be manually configured with the same WEP key. The sending station encrypts the message using the WEP key while the receiving station decrypts the message using the same WEP key. WEP uses the RC4 stream cipher.

Ref.

4. WLAN Association, "Introduction to Wireless LANs", WLAN A Resource Center, 1999, http://www.wlana.com/learn/intro.pdf

c) MAC Address Filters

In this case, the Access Point is configured to accept association and connection requests from only those nodes whose MAC addresses are registered with the Access Point. This scheme provides an additional security layer.

IV. Problem Definition

Ubiquitous network access without wires is the main attraction underlying wireless network deployment. Although this seems as enough attraction, there exists other side of the picture. Before going All-Wireless, organizations should first understand how wireless networks could be vulnerable to several types of intrusion methods.

- *Invasion & Resource Stealing:* Resources of a network can be various devices like printers and Internet access etc. First the attacker will try to determine the access parameters for that particular network. For example if network uses MAC Address based filtering of clients, all an intruder has to do is to determine MAC address and assigned IP address for a particular client. The intruder will wait till that valid client goes off the network and then he starts using the network and its resources while appearing as a valid user.
- *Traffic Redirection:* An intruder can change the route of the traffic and thus packets destined for a particular computer can be redirected to the attacking station. For example ARP tables (which contain MAC Address to IP Address Mapping) in switches of a wired network can be manipulated in such a way that packets for a particular wired station can be re-routed to the attacking station.
- *Denial of Service (DOS):* Two types of DOS attacks against a WLAN can exist. In the first case, the intruder tries to bring the network to its knees by causing excessive interference. An example could be excessive radio interference caused by 2.4 GHz cordless phones or other wireless devices operating at 2.4GHz frequency. A more focused DOS attack would be when an attacking station sends 802.11 dissociate message or an 802.1x EAPOL-logoff message (captured previously) to the target station and effectively disconnects it.
- *Rouge Access Point:* A rogue Access Point is one that is installed by an attacker (usually in public areas like shared office space, airports etc) to accept traffic from wireless clients to whom it appears as a valid Authenticator. Packets thus captured can be used to extract sensitive information or can be used for further attacks before finally being re-inserted into the proper network

These concerns relate to wireless networks in general. The security concerns raised specifically against IEEE 802.11b networks [4] are as following.

- *MAC ADDRESS AUTHENTICATION:* Such sort of authentication establishes the identity of the physical machine, not its human user. Thus an attacker who manages to steal a laptop with a registered MAC address will appear to the network as a legitimate user.

- *ONE-WAY AUTHENTICATION:* WEP authentication is client centered or one-way only. This means that the client has to prove its identity to the Access Point but not vice versa. Thus a rogue Access Point will successfully authenticate the client station and then subsequently will be able to capture all the packets send by that station through it.
- *STATIC WEP KEYS:* There is no concept of dynamic or per-session WEP keys in 802.11b specification. Moreover the same WEP key has to be manually entered at all the stations in the WLAN.
- *SSID:* Since SSID is usually provided in the message header and is transmitted in clear text format, it provides very little security. It is more of a network identifier than a security feature.
- *WEP KEY VULNERABILITY:* WEP key based encryption was included to provide same level of data confidentiality in wireless networks as exists in typical wired networks. However a lot of concerns were raised later regarding the usefulness of WEP. The IEEE 802.11 design community blames 40-bit RC4 keys for this and recommends using 104- or 128-bit RC4 keys instead. Although using larger key size does increase the work of an intruder, it does not provide completely secure solution. Many recent research results have proved this notion [5]. According to these research publications the vulnerability of WEP roots from its initialization vector and not from its smaller key size

V. Virtual Private Network (vpn)

A Virtual Private Network (VPN) is a network technology that creates a secure network connection over a public network such as the Internet or a private network owned by a service provider. Large corporations, educational institutions, and government agencies use VPN technology to enable remote users to securely connect to a private network.

A VPN can connect multiple sites over a large distance just like a Wide Area Network (WAN). VPNs are often used to extend intranets worldwide to disseminate information and news to a wide user base. Educational institutions use VPNs to connect campuses that can be distributed across the country or around the world.

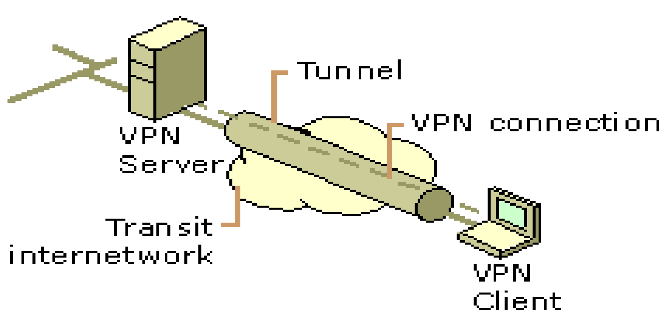


Figure 1.2 : Virtual private network

VPN technology provides three levels of security [7]:

- *Authentication:* A VPN Server should authorize every user logged on at a particular wireless station and trying to connect to WLAN using VPN Client. Thus authentication is user based instead of machine based.

Ref.

5. John Vollbrecht, David Rago, and Robert Moskowitz "Wireless LAN Access Control and Authentication", White Papers at Interlink Networks Resource Library, 2001. http://www.interlinknetworks.com/images/ resource/WLAN_Access_Control.pdf

- *Encryption:* VPN provides a secure tunnel on top of inherently un-secure medium like the Internet. To provide another level of data confidentiality, the traffic passing through the tunnel is also encrypted. Thus even if an intruder manages to get into the tunnel and intercepts the data, that intruder will have to go through a lot of effort and time decoding it (if he is able to decode it).
- *Data authentication:* It guarantees that all traffic is from authenticated devices thus implying data integrity.

Notes

Common Uses of VPNs

The next few subsections describe the more common VPN configurations in more detail.

Remote Access Over the Internet

VPNs provide remote access to corporate resources over the public Internet, while maintaining privacy of information. Figure 2 shows a VPN connection used to connect a remote user to a corporate intranet.

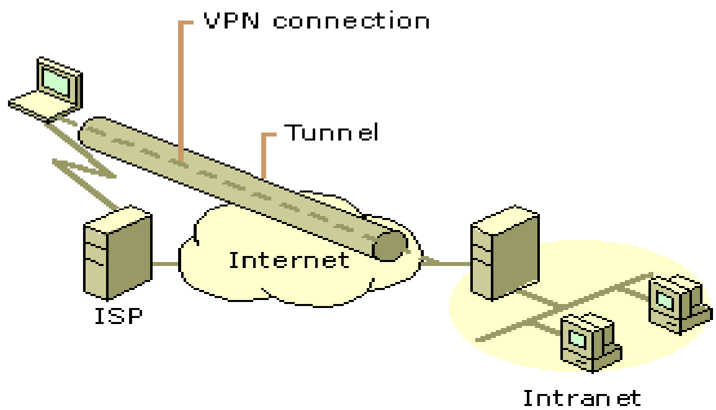


Figure 1.3 : VPN connection to connect a remote client to a private intranet

Rather than making a long distance (or 1-800) call to a corporate or outsourced network access server (NAS), the user calls a local ISP. Using the connection to the local ISP, the VPN software creates a virtual private network between the dial-up user and the corporate VPN server across the Internet.

Connecting Networks Over the Internet

There are two methods for using VPNs to connect local area networks at remote sites:

- **Using dedicated lines to connect a branch office to a corporate LAN**. Rather than using an expensive long-haul dedicated circuit between the branch office and the corporate hub, both the branch office and the corporate hub routers can use a local dedicated circuit and local ISP to connect to the Internet. The VPN software uses the local ISP connections and the Internet to create a virtual private network between the branch office router and corporate hub router.
- **Using a dial-up line to connect a branch office to a corporate LAN**. Rather than having a router at the branch office make a long distance (or 1-800) call to a corporate or outsourced NAS, the router at the branch office can call the local ISP. The VPN software uses the connection to the local ISP to create a VPN between the branch office router and the corporate hub router across the Internet.

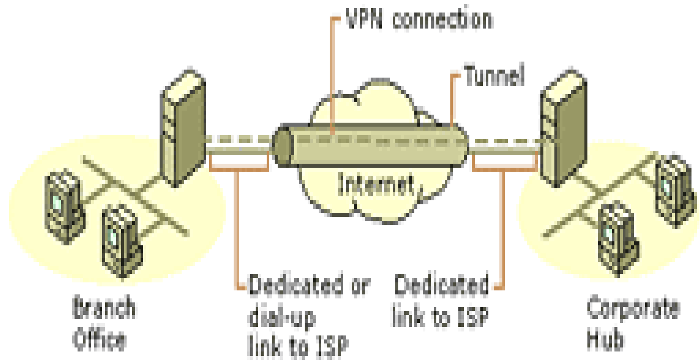


Figure 1.4 : Using a VPN connection to connect two remote sites

In both cases, the facilities that connect the branch office and corporate offices to the Internet are local. The corporate hub router that acts as a VPN server must be connected to a local ISP with a dedicated line. This VPN server must be listening 24 hours a day for incoming VPN traffic.

Connecting Computers over an Intranet

In some corporate internetworks, the departmental data is so sensitive that the department's LAN is physically disconnected from the rest of the corporate internetwork. Although this protects the department's confidential information, it creates information accessibility problems for those users not physically connected to the separate LAN.

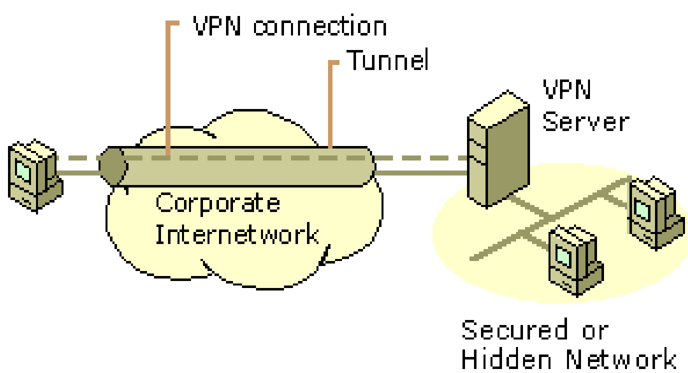


Figure 1.5 : Using a VPN connection to connect to a secured or hidden network

VPNs allow the department's LAN to be physically connected to the corporate internetwork but separated by a VPN server. The VPN server is not acting as a router between the corporate internetwork and the department LAN. A router would connect the two networks, allowing everyone access to the sensitive LAN. By using a VPN, the network administrator can ensure that only those users on the corporate internetwork who have appropriate credentials (based on a need-to-know policy within the company) can establish a VPN with the VPN server and gain access to the protected resources of the department. Additionally, all communication across the VPN can be encrypted for data confidentiality. Those users who do not have the proper credentials cannot view the department LAN.

Notes

VI. Cisco Leap (Light Weight Authentication Protocol)

Cisco LEAP, or EAP Cisco Wireless, is an 802.1X authentication type for wireless LANs that supports strong mutual authentication between the client and a RADIUS server. LEAP is a component of the Cisco Wireless Security Suite. Cisco introduced LEAP in December 2000 as a preliminary way to quickly improve the overall security of wireless LAN authentication. LEAP is a widely deployed, market-proven EAP authentication type.

Cisco's LEAP fills two noteworthy WLAN security holes [4]:

- Mutual Authentication between Client Station and Access Point: We described in Section 2 (Problem Definition) of Rogue Access Points. This was because of the One-Way, Client Centered Authentication between the Client and the Access Point. LEAP requires two-way authentication, i.e., a station can also verify the identity of the Access Point before completing the connection.
- Distribution of WEP Keys on a Per-session Basis: As opposed to the static WEP Keys in 802.11 specifications, LEAP protocol supports the notion of dynamic session keys. Both the Radius Server and Cisco client independently generate this key. Thus the key is not transmitted through the air where it could be intercepted.

VII. Secure Socket Layer (SSL)

Stands for "Secure Sockets Layer." SSL is a secure protocol developed for sending information securely over the Internet. Many websites use SSL for secure areas of their sites, such as user account pages and online checkout. Usually, when you are asked to "log in" on a website, the resulting page is secured by SSL. SSL encrypts the data being transmitted so that a third party cannot "eavesdrop" on the transmission and view the data being transmitted. Only the user's computer and the secure server are able to recognize the data. SSL keeps your name, address, and credit card information between you and merchant to which you are providing it. Without this kind of encryption, online shopping would be far too insecure to be practical. When you visit a Web address starting with "https," the "s" after the "http" indicates the website is secure. These websites often use SSL certificates to verify their authenticity. The below figure 1.6 shows the high level protocols

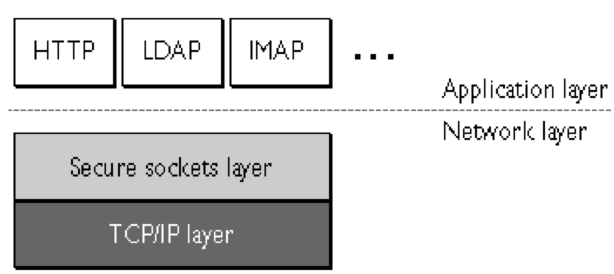


Figure 1.6 : SSL runs above TCP and below High Level Protocols

VIII. Access Point

Wireless **access points** (APs or WAPs) are specially configured nodes on wireless local area networks (WLANs). Access points act as a central transmitter and receiver of WLAN radio signals. Access points used in home or small business networks are generally

Ref.

4. WLAN Association, "Introduction to Wireless LANs", WLAN A Resource Center, 1999, http://www.wlana.com/learn/intro.pdf

small, dedicated hardware devices featuring a built-in network adapter, antenna, and radio transmitter. Access points support Wi-Fi wireless communication standards. Although very small WLANs can function without access points in so-called "ad hoc" or peer-to-peer mode, access points support "infrastructure" mode. This mode bridges WLANs with a wired Ethernet LAN and also scales the network to support more clients. Older and base model access points allowed a maximum of only 10 or 20 clients; many newer access points support up to 255 clients.

Notes

- Model Setup: Cisco Aironet 350 Series
- Data Rates: 1, 2, 5.5, 11 Mbps
- Network Standard: IEEE 802.11b
- Uplink:Auto-Sensing 0/100BaseT Ethernet
- Frequency Band: 2.4 to 2.497 GHz
- Network Architecture: Infrastructure
- Wireless Medium: Direct Sequence Spread Spectrum (DSSS)

IX. Experimental Results

There were four solutions suggested in response to the WEP vulnerability problems. Among those, IEEE 802.1x (i.e. EAP based) and Cisco LEAP will be treated as similar solutions for analysis and testing purposes and thus our test setup will only include Cisco LEAP solution for both cases. WEP based configuration will be implemented in order to emphasize and practically demonstrate the vulnerability in WEP based security. Various test results are discussed and illustrated as follows:

Legends:

------ Represents security control; ···· Represents data flow

→ Represents interception

SP Represents a Java program that exchanges sample data with the client

a) WEP Based Approach

In this approach, WEP keys will be manually configured in both desktops and Access Point to enable WEP Key based encryption. SP will generate sample data. Then the Laptop armed with hacking software would try to break the WEP key.

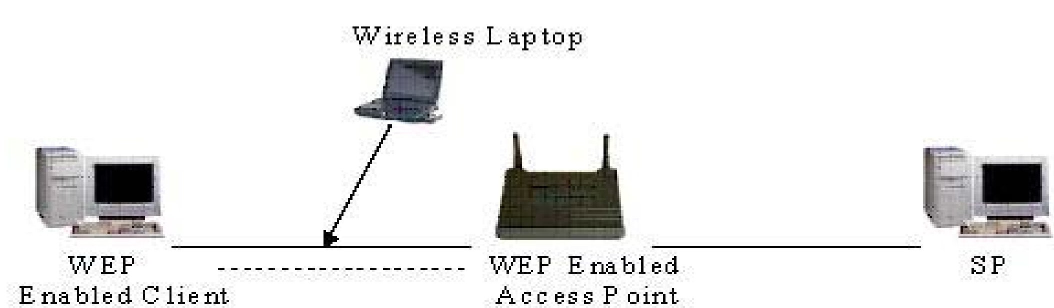


Figure 1.7 : WEP-enabled Set-up

Notes

b) LEAP Based Approach

In this approach one of the desktops will act as RADIUS server, while the client will be configured to use LEAP.

Figure 1.8 : LEAP-enabled Set-up

c) VPN Based Approach

In the VPN approach, the Access Point will be VPN aware; i.e. it will only accept and forward VPN traffic to a desktop computer configured as VPN server (and an optional AAA server). The second desktop computer will be installed with VPN client software.

Figure 1.9 : VPN-enabled Set-up

An alternate approach would be to have the access point act as a VPN server. However this is not the approach most widely used primarily because of performance considerations.

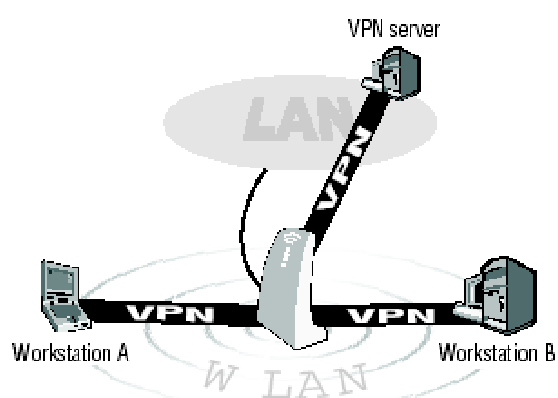


Figure 1.10 : VPN Server

d) SSL Based Approach

One of the desktops will be configured as a server (most probably a web server) implementing SSL. The second desktop will act as a SSL client. Again all traffic has to pass through Access Point.

Figure 1.11 : SSL-enabled Set-up

Notes

X. Conclusion

The wireless local area network provides physical flexibility in that it does not matter where within the space the user is working they are still able to use the network. With a wired network it is necessary to decide where computers will be used and install the ports there. Often the use of space changes with time, and then either the space has to be rewired or long trailing cables are used to get from the computer to the port. With a wireless network the performance of the network will deteriorate as the usage increases but unless there is very high demand all users will be able to access the network. The network can reach places that wired networks cannot, this includes out of doors where up to several hundred metres from buildings the signal can be reached. Also, it is relatively easy to set up an access point linked back to the campus network for use in remote premises.

References Références Referencias

1. Dr. Gurjeet Singh "Performance and Effectiveness of Secure Routing Protocols in MANET" Global Journal of Computer Science & Technology" Vol 12, Issue 5, 2012.
2. Dr. Gurjeet Singh & Dr. Jatinder Singh "Security Issues in Broadband Wireless Networks" Global Journal of Researches in Engineering Electrical and Electronics Engineering, Vol 12, Issue 5, 2012.
3. Dr. Gurjeet Singh "Comparative Analysis and Security Issues in Wireless Broadband Networks" Global Journal of Researches in Engineering Electrical and Electronics Engineering Volume 12 Issue 8, 2012
4. WLAN Association, "Introduction to Wireless LANs", WLAN A Resource Center, 1999, http://www.wlana.com/learn/intro.pdf
5. John Vollbrecht, David Rago, and Robert Moskowitz "Wireless LAN Access Control and Authentication", White Papers at Interlink Networks Resource Library, 2001. http://www.interlinknetworks.com/images/ resource/WLAN_Access_Control.pdf
6. WLAN Association, "Wireless Networking Standards and Organizations", WLANA Resource Center, April 17 2002 http://www.wlana.com/pdf/wlan_standards_orgs.pdf
7. Interlink Networks, "Wireless LAN Security using Interlink Networks RAD Series AAA Server and Cisco EAP-LEAP", Application Notes at Interlink Networks Resource Library, 2002 http://interlinknetworks.com/images/resource/wireless_lan_security.pdf.
8. Jesse R.Walker, "Unsafe at any key size; An analysis of the WEP encapsulation", 802.11 Security Papers at NetSys.com, Oct 27 2000 http://www.netsys.com/library/papers/walker-2000-10-27.pdf
9. Interlink Networks, "Introduction to 802.1X for Wireless Local Area Networks", White Papers at Interlink Networks Resource Library, 2002. http://www.interlinknetworks.com/images/resource/802 1X for Wireless LAN.pdf.

10. Pierre Trudeau, "Building Secure Wireless Local Area Networks", White Papers at Colubris.com, 2001 http://download.colubris.com/library/ whitepapers/WP-010712-EN-01-00.pdf

Notes

Notes

This page is intentionally left blank

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

On Semi 3-Crossed Module by Using Simplicial Algebra

By Ali Mutlu & Berrin Mutlu
Celal Bayar University, Turkey

Abstract - Using simplicial algebra, semi 3 crossed module of commutative algebra is defined and some of the examples and results of semi 3 − crossed module are given.

Keywords and Phrases : Crossed Module, 2 − crossed Module, Semi 3 − crossed module, Simplicial Algebra.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 18D35, 18G30,18G50, 18G55,55Q05, 55Q20

ON SEMI 3 -CROSSED MODULE BY USING SIMPLICIAL ALGEBRA

Strictly as per the compliance and regulations of :

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

On Semi 3−Crossed Module by Using Simplicial Algebra

Ali Mutlu[α] & Berrin Mutlu[σ]

Abstract - Using simplicial algebra, semi 3 − crossed module of commutative algebra is defined and some of the examples and results of semi 3 − crossed module are given.

Keywords and Phrases : Crossed Module, 2 − crossed Module, Semi 3 − crossed module, Simplicial Algebra.

I. Introduction

Simplicial algebras play an important role in homological algebras homotopy theory and algebraic $K-$theory. In each theory the internal structures has been studied relatively. The present article intends to study the $4-$types of a simplicial algebra.

Crossed module was initially defined by J.H.C. Whitehead in [10] as a model for $2-$types (homotopy) and used it in various contexts, especially in his investigation into the algebraic structure of second relative homotopy groups. We use the definition and elementary theory of crossed module of a commutative algebra given by [9].

Higher dimensional analogues of crossed modules of groups and commutative algebras have been defined respectively: [4] has defined a $2-$crossed module of groups as model for $2-$types. A $2-$crossed module of algebras was given by [5].

In this paper, we extend the crossed module to $4-$types by using simplicial method. We also give the description of semi $3-$crossed module of commutative algebras and present some applications of Peiffer elements on Moore complex of a simplicial algebra. In particular we investigate Moore complex sequence for $i \geq k \in \{0, 1, \ldots, n+2\}$. Let $\mathbf{A}$ be a simplicial algebra and $NA_i = 0$ where $NA_i = \bigcap_{i=0}^{n-1} Kerd_i$ is a Moore complex of $\mathbf{A}$. We examine the simplicial long sequence and the Moore long sequence as follows respectively.

Ref.

[5] Grandjeán A.R. & Vale, M.J., 2-Modulos cruzados en la cohomologia de André-Quillen, *Memorias de la Real Academia de Ciencias* **22**

Author α : Celal Bayar University, Faculty of Arts and Science, Department of Mathematics, Muradiye Campus 45030, Manisa/TURKEY. E-mail : abgamutlu@gmail.com
Author σ : Hasan Türek Anatolian High School 45020, Manisa/TURKEY. E-mail : abgmutlu@hotmail.com

$$\cdots A_n \underset{s_{n-1},\ldots s_0}{\overset{d_n,\ldots,d_0}{\rightleftarrows}} A_{n-1} \cdots A_2 \underset{s_0,s_1}{\overset{d_0,d_1,d_2}{\rightleftarrows}} A_1 \underset{s_0}{\overset{d_0,d_1}{\rightleftarrows}} A_0$$

and

$$\cdots 0 \longrightarrow 0 \longrightarrow NA_n \longrightarrow \cdots \longrightarrow NA_2 \longrightarrow NA_1 \longrightarrow NA_0 \, .$$

Also we iterate relation between the Moore long exact sequence consists of crossed complex, $2-$crossed module, square complex, $2-$crossed complex which is defined in [6]. We describe semi $3-$crossed module of a commutative algebra, using by $C_{\alpha,\beta}$ Peiffer elements are defined in [2]. Our aim is given relation between algebraic topology constructions in this article. Observe that Moore complex is the relation between structure of algebraic topology and a simplicial algebra.

II. Construction of Semi 3-Crossed Module

Before giving definition of semi $3-$crossed module it will be helpful to have notion of a pre-crossed module and introduce description of pre $2-$crossed module.
Throughout this article we denote an action of $c_0 \in C_0$ on $c_1 \in C_1$ by $c_0 \cdot c_1$.

Definition 2.1 *Let C_0 be a $k-$algebra with identity. A* pre-crossed module *of commutative algebras is a C_0-algebra, C_1 together with a C_0-algebra morphism.*

$$\partial : C_1 \longrightarrow C_0,$$

such that for all $c_1 \in C_1,\ c_0 \in C_0\ \partial(c_0 \cdot c_1) = c_0 \partial(c_1)$.

Now we may describe the definition of a pre $2-$crossed module and semi $3-$crossed module of commutative algebras.

Definition 2.2 *A* pre$-2-$crossed module *of $k-$algebras consists of complex of C_0-algebra*

$$C_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} C_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} C_0$$

with $\partial_2,\ \partial_1$ morphisms of C_0-algebra, where the algebra C_0 acts on itself by multiplication such that

$$C_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} C_1$$

is pre-crossed module in which C_1 acts on C_2, (we require that for all $x \in C_2,\ \ y \in C_1$ and $z \in C_0$ $(xy)z = x(yz)$) further, there is a C_0-bilinear function giving

$$\{\otimes\} : C_1 \otimes C_1 \to C_2$$

Ref.

[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

Notes

called Peiffer lifting, which satisfies the following axioms:

$$\begin{array}{lrcl} 2CM1_p & \partial_2\{y_0 \otimes y_1\} & = & y_0y_1 - y_0\partial_1(y_1) \\ 2CM2_p & \{y_0 \otimes y_1y_2\} & = & \{y_0y_1 \otimes y_2\} + \partial_1(y_2)\ \{y_0 \otimes y_1\} \\ 2CM3_p & \{y_0 \otimes y_1\} \cdot z & = & \{y_0 \otimes y_1 \cdot z\} \end{array}$$

for all $x, x_1, x_2 \in C_2, \quad y, y_0, y_1, y_2 \in C_1$ *and,* $z \in C_0$.

Let **A** be a simplicial algebra with the Moore complex **NA**. Then the complex of algebras

$$NA_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} NA_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} NA_0$$

is a pre 2−crossed module of algebras, where the Peiffer map is defined as follows:

$$\begin{array}{rcl} \{\ \otimes\ \}: \ NA_1 \otimes NA_1 & \longrightarrow & NA_2 \\ (x_0 \otimes x_1) & \longmapsto & s_1(x_0)(s_1(x_1) - s_0(x_1)). \end{array}$$

It is obvious that the pre-crossed module condition is obviously satisfied. Indeed it is sufficient to show that $\partial_2,\ \partial_1$ are pre-crossed modules and pre 2−crossed module axioms are verified. That is NA_0 acts on NA_1 via s_0 and NA_1 acts on NA_2 and also s_1 and NA_0 acts on NA_2 via s_1s_0. Thus

$$\partial_1(x_0 \cdot x_1) = \partial_1(s_0(x_0)x_1) = x_0\partial_1(x_1)$$

$$\partial_2(x_1 \cdot x_2) = \partial_2(s_1(x_1)x_2) = x_1\partial_2(x_2)$$

2CM1$_p$:

$$\begin{array}{rcl} \partial_2\{x_0 \otimes\ x_1\} & = & \partial_2(s_1(x_0)(s_1(x_1) - s_0(x_1))), \\ & = & x_0x_1 - x_0\partial_1(x_1). \end{array}$$

Other two conditions are clear where $\partial_1,\ \partial_2$ are restrictions of $d_1,\ d_2$ respectively.

Now we can give the definition of a semi 3−crossed module of commutative algebras.

Definition 2.3 *A* semi 3−crossed module *of k−algebras consists of a complex* C_0*−algebra*

$$C_3 \xrightarrow{\partial_3} C_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} C_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} C_0$$

with $\partial_3, \partial_2, \partial_1$ *are morphisms of* C_0*−algebra, where the algebra* C_0 *acts on itself by multiplication, such that*

$$C_3 \xrightarrow{\partial_3} C_2$$

is a crossed module and

$$C_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} C_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} C_0$$

is a pre 2*−crossed module. Thus* C_2 *acts on* C_3 *and we require that for all* $w \in C_3, \quad x \in C_2, \quad y \in C_1$ *and* $z \in C_0$ *that*

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

$$(wx)(yz) = \Big(w(x(yz))\Big).$$

Furthermore there is also a C_0-equivalent function defined as

$$\{\ \otimes\ \}: C_2 \otimes C_2 \to C_3$$

Mutlu-Arvasi mapping may be defined as follows

$$\{x_2 \otimes x_2'\} = H(x_2 \otimes x_2') = s_1(x_2)s_0(x_2') - s_1(x_2)s_1(x_2') + s_2(x_2)s_2(x_2')$$

if the following conditions are verified.

3CM1$_s$ ∂_2, ∂_1 *are pre-crossed modules,* ∂_3 *is a crossed module*

3CM2$_s$ $C_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} C_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} C_0$ *is a pre* $2-$*crossed module*

3CM3$_s$ $\partial_3 H(x_2 \otimes x_2') = s_1d_2(x_2)s_0d_2(x_2') - s_1d_2(x_2)s_1d_2(x_2') + x_2x_2'$

3CM4$_s$ (a) $H(x_2 \otimes \partial_3(y_3)) = s_2(x_2)y_3$

(b) $H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes x_2) = s_2(x_2)y_3$

3CM5$_s$ $H(x_2 \otimes \partial_3(y_3))H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes x_2) = 0$

3CM6$_s$ $H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes \partial_3(y_3')) = y_3y_3'$

where $x_2, x_2' \in C_2$ *and* $y_3, y_3' \in C_3$.

Theorem 2.4 ***(a)*** *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 1$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence become only an algebra i.e., A_0 be an algebra.*

(b) *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 2$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence be a crossed module i.e., $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is a crossed module.*

(c) *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 3$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence become a $2-$crossed module i.e., $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to NA_2 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is a $2-$crossed module.*

(d) *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 4$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence be semi $3-$crossed module i.e., $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to NA_3 \to NA_2 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is a $3-$semi crossed module.*

(e) *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq n+1$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence become an $n-$crossed complex i.e., $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to NA_n \to NA_{n-1} \to \cdots \to NA_3 \to NA_2 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is an $n-$crossed complex.*

(f) *If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq n+2$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence be a $T-$complex.*

(g) *If $C_{\alpha,\beta}(x_\alpha, y_\beta) = 0$ hypercrossed complex pairings are described in [2] and [3], then the Moore long sequence be a crossed complex.*

Notes

Proof: **(a)** Suppose that $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 1$ and so the Moore long sequence obtains as follows. $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to 0 \to \cdots \to 0 \to 0 \to 0 \to NA_0 = A_0$. Therefore $NA_1 = \mathrm{Ker} d_0^1$ is an ideal of A_0.
On the other hand, if $a \in \mathrm{Ker} d_0^1$, then $NA_1 = 0$ since $d_0(a) = 0$.
(b) If $NA_i = 0$, for $\forall i \geq 2$ $(1 \leq i \leq n+2)$, then $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to 0 \to \cdots \to 0 \to 0 \to NA_1 \to NA_0 = A_0$ be a crossed module (see [2, 9]).
On other word, recall that $C_{\alpha,\beta}(x_\alpha \otimes y_\beta) = 0$ in [2], then for $\alpha = (1)$, $\beta = (0)$

$$\begin{aligned} C_{(1),(0)}(x_1 \otimes y_1) &= NA_1 \times NA_1 \to NA_2 \\ C_{(1),(0)}(x_1 \otimes y_1) &= s_1(x_1)(s_1(y_1) - s_0(y_1)) = 0 \end{aligned}$$

since $NA_1 \to NA_0$ be crossed module i.e, NA_0 acts on NA_1 together with $x_1 \cdot y_1 = s_1(x_1)s_0(y_1)$ and so crossed axioms are verified indeed,

$$\partial_1(x_1)y_1 = x_1\partial_1(y_1)$$

and

$\partial_1(x_1)y_1 = x_1 s_0 d_1(y_1) = x_1 d_1(y_1) = x_1 y_1$ (∂_1 is defined by restriction d_1). (see [2]) Also $1-$truncated hypercrossed complex, $1-$hypercrossed complex and $1-$crossed complex (see [3]).
(c) If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq 3$, then the Moore long sequence $\cdots 0 \to 0 \to NA_2 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is a $2-$crossed module and $C^{(3)}_{\alpha,\beta}(x_\alpha \otimes y_\beta) = 0$ for $\alpha, \beta \in P(3)$. (see [2]) So the Peiffer lifting is defined as follows.

$$\{\otimes\} : NA_1 \otimes NA_1 \to NA_2$$

$$\{x \otimes y\} \mapsto s_1(x_1)(s_1(y_1) - s_0(y_1)) = 0$$

and $2-$crossed module conditions are also satisfied. On the other hand, 2CM2, 2CM4 (a) and (b) of $2-$crossed module axioms give us $C^{(3)}_{\alpha,\beta}(x_\alpha \otimes y_\beta) = 0$, which implies $NA_3 = 0$. (see [2])
(d) Let $\mathbf{A}$ be a simplicial algebra with the Moore complex $N\mathbf{A}$. Then the complex of algebras

$$NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \xrightarrow{\partial_3} NA_2 \xrightarrow{\partial_2} NA_1 \xrightarrow{\partial_1} NA_0$$

is a semi $3-$crossed module of algebras, where and also I_4 is the ideal generated by the degenerate elements. Now we can define Mutlu-Arvasi map as follows:

$$\begin{aligned} \{\ \otimes\ \} :\ NA_2 \otimes NA_2 &\longrightarrow NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \\ (x_2 \otimes y_2) &\longmapsto s_1(x_2)s_0(y_2) - s_1(x_2)s_1(y_2) + s_2(x_2)s_2(y_2) \end{aligned}$$

here the right hand side denotes an ideal in $NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$ represented by the corresponding element in NA_3.
3CM1$_\mathbf{s}$ (a) ∂_2, ∂_1 are pre-crossed modules that is NA_1 acts on NA_2 via s_1 and NA_0 acts on NA_1 via s_0. Thus $\partial_1(x_0 \cdot y_1) = \partial_1(s_0(x_0)y_1) = x_0\partial_1(y_1)$ and $\partial_2(y_1 \cdot y_2) = \partial_2(s_1(y_1)y_2) = y_1\partial_2(y_2) = y_1\partial_2(y_2)$.

Ref.
[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

(b) It is readily checked that the morphism $\partial_3 : NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap D_4) \to NA_2$ is a crossed module i.e., NA_2 acts on $NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap D_4)$ via s_2 and we have $\partial_4 C_{(3)(2)}(x_3 \otimes y_3) = d_4(s_3 x_3(s_2 y_3 - s_3 y_3) = 0$ via mod $\partial_4(NA_4 \cap D_4)$ from [2]. Thus $\partial_4 C_{(3)(2)}(x_3 \otimes y_3) = x_3(s_2\partial_2(y_3) - y_3)$ mod $\partial_4(NA_4 \cap D_4)$ so $\partial_3(x_3 \cdot y_3) = \partial_3(s_3(x_3))y_3 = x_3\partial_3(y_3)$ and $(\partial_3(x_3))y_3 = x_3 s_2 \partial_3(y_3) = x_3 y_3$ is obtained

3CM2$_s$ $NA_2 \to NA_1 \to NA_0$ is a pre 2−crossed module, where Peiffer map is defined as follows:
$\{x_0 \otimes \ x_1\} \longmapsto s_1(x_0)(s_1(x_1) - s_0(x_1))$.

3CM3$_s$

$$\begin{aligned}\partial_4 H(x_2 \otimes y_2) &= s_1 d_2(x_2) s_0 d_2(y_2) - s_1 d_2(x_2) s_1 d_2(y_2) + x_2 y_2 \\ &= s_1 d_2(x_2)(s_0 d_2(y_2) - s_1 d_2(x_2)) + x_2 y_2\end{aligned}$$

3CM4$_s$ (a) Using the hypercrossed complex parings are defined in [2] and then

$$0 \equiv \partial_4 C^{(4)}_{(3,1)(0)}(x_2 \otimes y_3) = s_1(x_2)s_0 d_3(y_3) - s_1(x_2)s_2 d_3(y_3) + s_2(x_2)s_2 d_3(y_3) - s_2(x_2)y_3 \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4).$$

is calculated. Thus, we have

$$H(x_2 \otimes \partial_3(y_3)) = s_1(x_2)s_0 d_3(y_3) - s_1(x_2)s_2 d_3(y_3) + s_2(x_2)s_2 d_3(y_3) \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$$

and therefore we obtain

$$H(x_2 \otimes \partial_3(y_3)) = s_2(x_2)y_3 \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4).$$

(b) Again using the hypercrossed complex parings in [2] then

$$\begin{aligned}0 \equiv \partial_4 C^{(4)}_{(1)(0,3)}(y_3 \otimes x_2) = \ & s_1 d_3(y_3)s_0(x_2) - s_1 d_3(y_3)s_1(x_2) + \\ & s_1 d_3(y_3)s_0(x_2) - s_1 d_3(y_3)s_1(x_2) + y_3 s_2(x_2) \\ & \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4).\end{aligned}$$

is found. This equality also holds

$$H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes x_2) = s_1 d_3(y_3)s_0(x_2) - s_1 d_3(y_3)s_1(x_2) + s_2 d_3(y_3)s_2(x_2) \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4).$$

and so we acquire

$$H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes x_2) = -s_2(x_2)y_3 \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$$

is commutated. Thus, the result of is given (a) and (b) of $3CM4_s$ as above.

3CM5$_s$

$$H(x_2 \otimes \partial_3(y_3)) + H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes x_2) = s_2(x_2)y_3 - s_2(x_2)y_3 = 0.$$

Ref.

[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

3CM6$_\mathbf{s}$ By [2] we may also be written this equation as.

$$\begin{aligned} 0 \equiv \partial_4 C^{(4)}_{(1)(0)}(y_3 \otimes y_3') &= s_1d_3(y_3)s_0d_3(y_3') - s_1d_3(y_3)s_1d_3(y_3') \\ &+ s_2d_3(y_3)s_2d_3(y_3') - y_3'y_3 \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4). \end{aligned}$$

Using the equation is obtained as

$$\begin{aligned} H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes \partial_3(y_3')) &= s_1d_3(y_3)s_0d_3(y_3') - s_1d_3(y_3)s_1d_3(y_3') \\ &+ s_2d_3(y_3)s_2d_3(y_3') \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4). \end{aligned}$$

Hence, we yield

$$H(\partial_3(y_3) \otimes \partial_3(y_3')) \equiv y_3y_3' \mod \partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$$

(e) If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq n+1$ in the Moore long sequence, then the Moore long sequence be an $n-$crossed complex with $C^{(n+1)}_{(\alpha)(\beta)}(x \otimes y) = 0$. Recall that from [2] we have the trivial map as follows.

$$C^{(n+1)}_{(\alpha)(\beta)}(x \otimes y) = NA_{(n+1))-\#\alpha} \otimes NA_{(n+1))-\#\beta} \to NA_{n+1}.$$

And so this NA_n also be a commutative algebra for $n \geq 2$ since

$$\begin{aligned} 0 &= \partial_{n+1} C^{(n+1)}_{(n-1),(n)}(x \otimes y) \\ &= s_{n-1}d_n(x)y - xy \\ &= (\phi^{(n+1)}_{n-1} d_n(x))y - xy \\ &= yx. \end{aligned}$$

Here NA is a simplicial chain complex where NA_n is commutative for $n \geq 2$, $\phi^{(n+1)}_{n-1}$ is an action of NA_0 on NA_n for each $n \geq 1$ and ∂_n is NA_0-algebra morphism defined as

$$\cdots \longrightarrow NA_n/\partial_{n+1}K_{n+1} \longrightarrow NA_{n-1}/\partial_n K_n \longrightarrow \cdots \longrightarrow$$

$$NA_2/\partial_3K_3 \longrightarrow NA_1/\partial_2K_2 \longrightarrow NA_0$$

this is obviusly a crossed complex, where $K_i = NA_i \cap I_i$.

To prove the opposite of it let $NA_n/\partial_{n+1}K_{n+1}$ for $n \geq 2$, then

Thus $C^{(n-1)}_{(\alpha)(\beta)}(x, y) = 0$ implies that $NA_{n+1} = 0$. This is also an n-truncated complex. (see [3]).

(f) If $NA_i = 0$ for $\forall i \geq n+2$, then the Moore long sequence be a $T-$complex. To proof see [1] and [3].

(g) If $C^{(n-1)}_{(\alpha)(\beta)}(x_\alpha, y_\beta) = 0$, then the Moore long sequence become a crossed complex.

Therefore, we have the following results.

Ref.

[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

Corollary 2.5 *If $NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)=0$, then $NA_2\rightarrow NA_1\rightarrow NA_0$ corresponds a 2−crossed module. (see [2])*

Proof: Let **A** be a simplicial algebra with the Moore complex **NA.** Then the complex of algebras

$$NA_2\xrightarrow{\partial_2}NA_1\xrightarrow{\partial_1}NA_0$$

is a 2−crossed module of algebras, where the Peiffer map is defined as follows:

$$\begin{array}{rccl}\{\ \otimes\ \}: & NA_1\otimes NA_1 & \longrightarrow & NA_2/\partial_3(NA_3\cap I_3)\\ & (x_1\otimes y_1) & \longmapsto & s_1x_1(s_1y_1-s_0y_1).\end{array}$$

Here the right hand side denotes a coset in $NA_2/\partial_3(NA_3\cap I_3)$ represented by an element in NA_2 and $\partial_3(NA_3\cap I_3)=0$. □

Corollary 2.6 *If $NA_0=0$, then $NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)\xrightarrow{\partial_3}NA_2\xrightarrow{\partial_2}NA_1$ is a 2−crossed module with defined Peiffer map as*

$$\begin{array}{rccl}\{\ \otimes\ \}: & NA_2\times NA_2 & \longrightarrow & NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)\\ & (x_2\otimes\ y_2) & \longmapsto & s_2(x_2)s_2(y_2)-s_2(x_2)s_2(y_2).\end{array}$$

Proof: Indeed the function is satisfied 2−crossed module axioms.

2CM1: $\partial_3\{x_2\otimes y_2\}=x_2s_1\partial_2(y_2)-x_2y_2$.

2CM2: $\{\partial_3(x_2)\otimes\partial_3(y_2)\}=x_2y_2$ since $\partial_4C^{(4)}_{(2)(1)}(x_2\otimes y_2)=s_2d_3(x_3)(s_1d_3(y_3)-s_2d_3(y_3))+x_3y_3=0 \mod \partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)$. (see [2])

2CM3: $\{x_2\otimes y_2y_2'\}=\{x_2y_2\otimes y_2'\}+\partial_2y_2'\{x_2\otimes y_2\}$

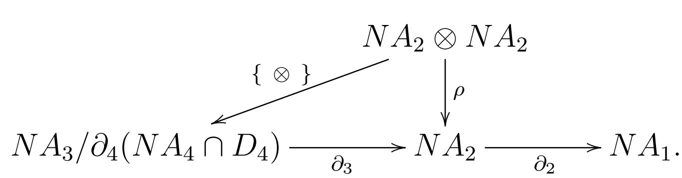
2CM4: (a) Let $\partial_4C^{(4)}_{(3,2)(1)}(x_2\otimes y_3)=s_2(x_2)(s_1d_3(y_3)-s_2d_3(y_3)+y_3)$. So $\partial_4C^{(4)}_{(3,2)(1)}(x_2\otimes y_3)=0 \mod \partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)$. (see [2]) Then $\{x_2\otimes\partial_3(y_3)\}=s_2(x_2)y_3$ is obtained by the definition of action.

(b) Let $\partial_4C^{(4)}_{(2)(3,1)}(y_3\otimes x_2)=(s_2d_3(y_3)-y_3)(s_1(x_2)-s_2(x_2))$. So $\partial_4C^{(4)}_{(2)(3,1)}(y_3\otimes x_2)=0 \mod \partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)$. (see [2]) Then $\{\partial_3(y_3)\otimes\ x_2\}=y_3x_2-\partial_2(y_3)x_2 \mod \partial_4(NA_4\cap I_4)$ is found.

2CM5

$$\begin{aligned}\{x_2\otimes y_2\}\cdot z &= s_2(x_2)(s_2(y_2)-s_0(y_2))\cdot z\\ &= s_2s_0(z)s_2(x_2)(s_2(y_2)-s_0(y_2))\\ &= s_2(s_0(zx_2))(s_2(y_2)-s_0(y_2))\\ &= s_2(x_2z)(s_2(y_2)-s_0(y_2))\\ &= \{x_2\cdot z\otimes y_2\}.\end{aligned}$$

Now we can consider the following diagram of morphism



Ref.
[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

The algebra NA_2 acts, in two way on the algebra $NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$ by multiplication via s_1 and via s_2 both within A_3. The action via s_1 will also be denoted by $x \cdot y = s_1(x)y$ and the action via s_2 will be denoted by $xy = s_2(x)y$. The action of NA_1 on NA_3 is given as follows: from equality $(s_1(x) - s_2s_1d_2(x))y \equiv 0 \mod NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4)$, there is a commutative diagram

$$\begin{array}{ccc} NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \otimes NA_2 & \longrightarrow & NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \otimes NA_1 & \longrightarrow & NA_3/\partial_4(NA_4 \cap I_4) \end{array}$$

given by

$$\begin{array}{ccc} (y \otimes x) & \longmapsto & x \cdot y = s_1(x)y \\ \downarrow & & \downarrow \\ (x \otimes \partial_2(y)) & \longmapsto & \partial_2(xy) = s_2s_1d_2(x)y \end{array}$$

which gives an equality

$$\partial_2(xy) = s_2s_1d_2(x)y = s_1(x)y.$$

Let us define the map ρ by $\rho(x \otimes x') = \partial_2(x)x' - xx'$ for $x, x' \in NA_2$, that is the Peiffer element in NA_2 which corresponds to $\{x \otimes x'\}$. Thus if the map ρ is the trivial map $\partial_2 : NA_2 \to NA_1$ is a crossed module.

Now if the the Moore long sequence is iterated as follows, so then two results are obtained where $K_i = NA_i \cap I_i$.

$$\cdots 0 \longrightarrow 0 \longrightarrow NA_n/\partial_{n+1}K_{n+1} \longrightarrow NA_{n-1}/\partial_n K_n$$

$$\longrightarrow \cdots \longrightarrow NA_1/\partial_2 K_2 \longrightarrow NA_0$$

Corollary 2.7

$$\cdots 0 \longrightarrow 0 \longrightarrow NA_k/\partial_{k+1}K_{k+1} \xrightarrow{\partial_k} NA_{k-1} \xrightarrow{\partial_{k-1}} NA_{k-2}$$

$$\longrightarrow 0 \longrightarrow \cdots \longrightarrow 0$$

is a 2−crossed module with defined Peiffer element

$$\{x_{k-1} \otimes \ y_{k-1}\} = C_{(1)(0)}(x_{k-1} \otimes \ y_{k-1}).$$

So the 2−crossed module conditions are clearly verified.

Corollary 2.8

$$\cdots 0 \longrightarrow 0 \longrightarrow NA_k/\partial_{k+1}K_{k+1} \xrightarrow{\partial_k} NA_{k-1} \xrightarrow{\partial_{k-1}} NA_{k-2} \xrightarrow{\partial_{k-2}} NA_{k-3}$$

$$\xrightarrow{\partial_{k-3}} 0 \longrightarrow \cdots \longrightarrow 0$$

Notes

is a semi $3-$*crossed module, where the Mutlu-Arvasi map is defined as follows:*

$$\{x_{k-1} \otimes \ y_{k-1}\} = C^{(k)}_{(0)(1)}(x_{k-1} \otimes y_{k-1})$$

It is clear that semi $3-$*crossed module conditions are satisfied.*

Corollary 2.9 *A* $3-$*truncated complex is a semi* $3-$*crossed module.*

We may follow the same procure as we did in Corolarly 2.8 in order to get to results.

Corollary 2.10 *The category of semi* $3-$*crossed modules is equivalent to the category of simplicial algebras with Moore complex of length 3.*

References Références Referencias

[1] Ashley N., Simplicial T-Complexes: a non abelian version of a theorem of Dold-Kan *Dissertationes Math.* **165** (1988) 11-58. Ph.D. Thesis, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1978).

[2] Arvasi Z. , Applications in Commutative Algebra of The Moore Complex of a Simplicial Algebra, *Ph.D. Thesis*, University of Wales, BANGOR, (1994).

[3] Carrasco P. and Cegarra A. M., Group-theoretic Algebraic Models for Homotopy Types, *Jour. Pure Appl. Algebra* **75** (1991) 195-235.

[4] Conduché D. , Modules Croisés Généralisés de Longueur 2., *Jour. Pure Appl. Algebra* **34** (1984) 155-178.

[5] Grandjeán A.R. & Vale, M.J., 2-Modulos cruzados en la cohomologia de André-Quillen, *Memorias de la Real Academia de Ciencias* **22** (1986) 1-28.

[6] Mutlu A. , Free 2-Crossed Complexes of Simplicial Algebras, *Mathematical & Computational Applications*, **5**(1) (2000) 13-22.

[7] Mutlu A. & Porter, T., Freeness Conditions for 2-Crossed Modules and Complexes, *Theory and Applications of Categories* **4**(8) (1998) 174-194.

[8] Mutlu B. , The Generalization to 3^{rd} Dimesion of Crossed Modules (Semi 3-crossed Modules), *Master of Science Thesis*, University of Celal Bayar, Graduate School of Natural and Applied Sciences, August, 13 (2002).

[9] Porter T. , Homology of commutative algebras and an invariant of Simis and Vasconcelos, *J. Algebra* **99** (1986) 458-465.

[10] Whitehead J. H. C. , Combinatorial Homotopy I and II, *Bull. Amer. Math. Soc.* **55** (1949) 231-245 and 453-496.

Notes

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research
Mathematics and Decision Sciences
Volume 12 Issue 11 Version 1.0 Year 2012
Type : Double Blind Peer Reviewed International Research Journal
Publisher: Global Journals Inc. (USA)
Online ISSN: 2249-4626 & Print ISSN: 0975-5896

Solution of Fractional Kinetic Equation with Laplace and Fourier Transform

By Satendra Kumar Tripathi & Renu Jain
Jiwaji university, India

Abstract - In earlier paper Saxena et al.(2002,2003)[18],[19] derived the solutions of a number of fractional kinetic equations in terms of generalized Mittage-Leffler functions which extended the work of Haubold and Mathai (2000)[5].The objects of present paper is to investigate the solution of fractional diffusion equation involving Mittag-Leffler functions. The method involves simultaneous application of Laplace and Fourier transforms with time and space variable respectively. The results obtained are in a form of H-function.

Keywords : Mittage-Leffler function, Fractional Kinetic Equation, Laplace Transform, Fourier Transform amd H-functions.

GJSFR-F Classification : MSC 2010: 65T50, 44A10

SOLUTION OF FRACTIONAL KINETIC EQUATION WITH LAPLACE AND FOURIER TRANSFORM

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research (F) Volume XII Issue XI Version I Year 2012

Ref.

6. Hilfer,R(Ed):2000, *Application of fractional calculus in physics, World Scientific,Singapore.*

Solution of Fractional Kinetic Equation with Laplace and Fourier Transform

Satendra Kumar Tripathi [α] & Renu Jain [σ]

Abstract - In earlier paper Saxena et al.(2002,2003)[18],[19] derived the solutions of a number of fractional kinetic equations in terms of generalized Mittage-Leffler functions which extended the work of Haubold and Mathai (2000)[5].The objects of present paper is to investigate the solution of fractional diffusion equation involving Mittag-Leffler functions. The method involves simultaneous application of Laplace and Fourier transforms with time and space variable respectively. The results obtained are in a form of H-function.

Keywords : Mittage-Leffler function, Fractional Kinetic Equation, Laplace Transform, Fourier Transform amd H-functions.

I. Introduction

Fundamental law of physics are written as equations for the time evolution of a quantity X(t), dX(t)/dt=-AX(t), where this could be Maxwell's equation or Schroedinger's equation (If A is limited to linear operators), or it could be Newton's law of motion or Einstein's equations for geodesics (If A may also be a non linear operator). The mathematical solution (for linear operators) is X(t) =X(0)Exp{-At}. The initial value of the quantity at t=0 is given by X(0).

The same exponential behavior referred to above arises if X(t) represents the scalar number density of species at time t that do not interact with each other. If one denote A_p the production rate and A_d the destruction rate, respectively, the number density obey an exponential equation where the coefficient A is equal to the different of A_p-A_d. Subsequently, A_p^{-1} is the average time between production and A_d^{-1} is the average time between destruction. This type of behavior arises frequently in biology, chemistry and physics (Hilfer, 2000; Metzler and Klafter, 2000) [6],[12]. This paper in Section 2 summarizes mathematical result concerning solution of the diffusion equations in section 3 and section 4 respectively, widely distributed in the literature or of very recent origin. These involve the Mittage-Leffler function, H-function and the application of fractional calculus, Fourier transform and Laplace transform to them.

The section 3 and section 4 presented in a closed form solution of a fractional diffusion equation in terms of H-function.

Author α σ : School of mathematics & Allied Sciences, Jiwaji university, Gwalior, M.P., India. E-mail : satendra.orai@gmail.com, renujain3@rediffmail.com

II. Mathematical Prerequisites

A generalization of the Mittage-Leffler function (Mittage-Leffler, 1903,1905)[9],[10]

$$E_{\alpha}(z)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty}\frac{z^{n}}{\Gamma(n\alpha+1)},(\alpha\in C,Re(\alpha)>0) \quad (1)$$

was introduced by wiman(1905)[20] in the general form

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}(z)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty}\frac{z^{n}}{\Gamma(n\alpha+\beta)},(\alpha,\beta\in C,Re(\alpha)>0) \quad (2)$$

The main result of these functions are available in the handbook of Erdelyi Magnus. Oberhettinger and Tricomi (1955, Section18.1)[4]and the monographs written by Dzherbashyas (1966,1993)[1][2], Prabhakar(1971)[14] introduced a generalization of (2) in the form

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}^{\gamma}(z)=\sum_{n=0}^{\infty}\frac{(\gamma)_{n}z^{n}}{\Gamma(n\alpha+\beta)n!},(\alpha,\beta,\gamma\in C,Re(\alpha)>0) \quad (3)$$

Where

$$(\gamma)_{0}=1,\ (\gamma)_{k}=\gamma(\gamma+1)(\gamma+2)\ldots\ldots\ldots\ldots(\gamma+k-1)\ \ (k=1,2\ldots..)\ \ \gamma\neq 0 \quad (4)$$

For $\gamma=1$

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}^{1}(z)=E_{\alpha,\beta}(z),$$

For $\gamma=1,\beta=1$

$$E_{\alpha,1}^{1}(z)=E_{\alpha}(z) \quad (5)$$

The Mellin-Barnas integral representation for this function follows from the integral

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}^{\gamma}(z)=\frac{1}{\Gamma(\gamma)}\frac{1}{2\pi\omega}\int_{\Omega}\frac{\Gamma(-\xi)\Gamma(\gamma+\xi)(-z)^{\xi}}{\Gamma(\beta+\xi\alpha)}d\xi \quad (6)$$

where $\omega=(-1)^{1/2}$ The contour Ω is straight line parallel to the imaginary axis at a distance 'c' from the origin and separating the poles of $\Gamma(-\xi)$ at the point $\xi=\nu(\nu=0,1,2\ldots.)$ from those of $\Gamma(\gamma+\xi)$ at the points $\xi=-\gamma-\nu(\nu=0,1,2\ldots.)$. If we calculate the residues at the poles of $\Gamma(\gamma+\xi)$ at the points $\xi=-\gamma-\nu(\nu=0,1,2\ldots.)$ then it gives the analytic continuation formula of this function in the form[2]

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}^{\gamma}(z)=\frac{(-z)^{-\gamma}}{\Gamma(\gamma)}\sum_{\nu=0}^{\infty}\frac{\Gamma(\gamma+\nu)}{\Gamma(\beta-\alpha\gamma-\alpha\nu)}\frac{(-z)^{-\nu}}{\nu!},|z|>1 \quad (7)$$

Ref.

9. Mittage-Leffler, G.M.:1903, *Sur la nouvelle fonction $E_{\alpha}(x)$, C.R.Acad.Sci., Paris, (ser.II)*, ***137***, *554-558.*

From (7) it follows that for large z its behavior is given by

$$E^{\gamma}_{\alpha,\beta}(z) \sim O(|z|^{-\gamma}), |z| > 1 \tag{8}$$

The H-function is defined by means of Mellin-Barnes type integral in the following manner (Mathai and Saxena, 1978 p-2)[8]

Ref.

8. Mathai, A.M and Saxena, R.K.;1978, *The H-function with application in Statistics and other disciplines,Halsted Press[John Wiley and Sons],*

$$H^{m,n}_{p,q}(z) = H^{m,n}_{p,q}\left[z\left|\begin{matrix}(a_p, A_p)\\(b_q, B_q)\end{matrix}\right.\right] = H^{m,n}_{p,q}\left[z\left|\begin{matrix}(a_1, A_1)\dots.(a_p, A_p)\\(b_1, B_1)\dots.(b_q, B_q)\end{matrix}\right.\right]$$

$$= \frac{1}{2\pi i}\int \theta(s) z^{-\xi}\, d\xi \tag{9}$$

$$where\ \theta(\xi) = \frac{\prod_{j=1}^{m}\Gamma(b_j + B_j\xi)\prod_{j=1}^{n}\Gamma(1 - a_j - A_j\xi)}{\prod_{j=m+1}^{q}\Gamma(1 - b_j - B_j\xi)\prod_{j=n+1}^{p}\Gamma(a_j + A_j\xi)} \tag{10}$$

$$m, n, p, q \in N_0\ with\ 1 \le n \le p, 1 \le m \le q, A_j, B_j \in R_+\ a_j, b_j \in R$$

$$(i = 1,2 \dots..p, j = 1,2 \dots\dots q)$$

$$A_i(b_j + k) \ne B_j(a_i - l - 1)\ \ (k, l \in N_0\,; i = 1,2 \dots.n, j = 1,2 \dots m) \tag{11}$$

Where we employ the usual notations $N_0 = (0,1,2\dots)$ $R = (-\infty,\infty)$ $R_+ = (0,\infty)$ and C defines the complex number field. Ω is a suitable contour separating the poles of $\Gamma(b_j + B_j\xi)$ from those of $\Gamma(1 - a_j - A_j\xi)$.

A detailed and comprehensive account of the H-function along with convergence condition is available from Mathai and Saxena (1978)[8]

It follows from (7) that the generalized Mittag-Leffler function

$$E^{\gamma}_{\alpha,\beta}(z) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(\gamma)} H^{1,1}_{1,2}\left[-z\left|\begin{matrix}(1-\gamma, 1)\\(0,1)(1-\beta,\alpha)\end{matrix}\right.\right] (\alpha, \beta, \gamma \in C, Re(\alpha) > 0) \tag{12}$$

Putting $\gamma = 1$ in(12)

$$E_{\alpha,\beta}(z) = H^{1,1}_{1,2}\left[-z\left|\begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(1-\beta,\alpha)\end{matrix}\right.\right] \tag{13}$$

If we further take $\beta = 1$ in (13) we get

$$E_{\alpha}(z) = H^{1,1}_{1,2}\left[-z\left|\begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(0,\alpha)\end{matrix}\right.\right] \tag{14}$$

From Prudnikov, A.P., Brychkov, Yu.A. and Marichev, O.I (1989,p.355,eq2.25.3.2) [15] and Mathai and Saxena(1978,p.49)[8] it follows that the cosine transform of the H-function is given

$$\int_0^\infty t^{\rho-1}\cos kt\, H_{p,q}^{m,n}\left[at^\mu \left|\begin{matrix}(a_p,A_p)\\(b_q,B_q)\end{matrix}\right.\right]dt$$

$$=\frac{\pi}{k^\rho}H_{q+1,p+2}^{n+1,m}\left[\frac{k^\mu}{a}\left|\begin{matrix}(1-b_q,B_q)\left(\frac{1}{2}+\frac{\rho}{2},\frac{\mu}{2}\right)\\(\rho,\mu)(1-a_p,A_p)\left(\frac{1}{2}+\frac{\rho}{2},\frac{\mu}{2}\right)\end{matrix}\right.\right] \tag{15}$$

The Riemann-Liouvile fractional integral of order $v \in C$ is defined by Miller and Ross(1993,p.45;)[11] see also Srivastva and saxena,2001)[17]

$${}_0D_t^{-\nu}f(t)=\frac{1}{\Gamma(\nu)}\int_0^t (t-u)^{\nu-1}f(u)du \tag{16}$$

where $Re(\nu)>0$ following Samko, S.G., Kilbas, A. A. and Marichev, O.I. (1993,p.37)[16] we define the fractional derivative for $\alpha>0$ in the form

$${}_0D_t^{\alpha}f(t)=\frac{1}{\Gamma(n-\alpha)}\frac{d^n}{dt^n}\int_0^t \frac{f(u)}{(t-u)^{\alpha-n+1}}du,(n=[Re(\alpha)]+1) \tag{17}$$

where $[Re(\alpha)]$means the integral part of $Re(\alpha)$.
In particular, if $0<\alpha<1$

$${}_0D_t^{\alpha}f(t)=\frac{d}{dt}\int_0^t \frac{f(u)du}{(t-u)^{\alpha}} \tag{18}$$

And in $\alpha=n\in N$ then

$${}_0D_t^{\alpha}f(t)=D^n f(t) \tag{19}$$

is the usual derivative of *n*.
From Erdelyi, A., Magnus, W., Oberhettinger, F., and Tricomi, F.G (1954,p.182) [3] we have

$$L\{{}_0D_t^{-\nu}f(t)\}=s^{-\nu}F(s) \tag{20}$$

$$F(s)=L\{f(t);s\}=\int_0^\infty e^{-st}f(t)dt \tag{21}$$

where $Re(s)>0$

The Laplace transform of the fractional derivative is given by Oldham and spanier(1974,p.134,eq 8.1.3;)[13]see also (srivastva and saxena 2001)[17]

$$L\{{}_0D_t^{-\nu}f(t)\}=s^{\alpha}F(s)-\sum_{k=1}^{n}s^{k-1}\,{}_0D_t^{\alpha-k}f(t)|_{t=0} \tag{22}$$

Ref.

11. **Miller, K.S and Ross, B.:1993** An introduction the Fractional Calculus and Fractional differential equation, John Wiley and Sons, Newyork.

In this we present solution of the fractional diffusion equation given by (Metzler and Klafter 2000;Jorgenson and Lang,2001)[12][7]

Theorem 1. Consider the fractional diffusion equation

$$\boldsymbol{N(x,t) - N_0 t^{\mu-1} = -c^{\nu}\ {}_0D_t^{-\nu}\ {}_0D_x^{\nu}\, N(x,t)} \tag{23}$$

with initial condition

$$\boldsymbol{{}_0D_t^{\nu-k}\, N(x,t)|_{t=0} = 0\ \ and\ {}_0D_t^{-\nu-k}\, N(x,t)|_{x=0} = 0, k = 1,2 \dots n} \tag{24}$$

Where $n = [Re(\nu)] + 1; c^{\nu}$ *is diffusion constant then for the solution of (23) is given by*

$$\boldsymbol{N(x,t) = \frac{N_0\Gamma(\mu)}{c^t}\ H_{1,1}^{1,0}\left[\frac{|x|^{\nu}}{(ct)^{\nu}}\middle|\begin{matrix}(\mu+\nu,\nu)\\(1+\nu,\nu)\end{matrix}\right]} \tag{25}$$

Proof- $$N(x,t) - N_0 t^{\mu-1} = -c^{\nu}\ {}_0D_t^{-\nu}\ {}_0D_x^{\nu}\, N(x,t)$$

Apply Laplace and fourier transform with time variable and space vaiable respectively to (23) we get

$$N^*(k,s) - N_0\frac{\Gamma(\mu)}{s^{\mu}} = -c^{\nu}k^{\nu}s^{-\nu}N^*(k,s)$$

$$N^*(k,s)\{1 + ({}^{s}/_{c})^{-\nu}k^{\nu}\} = N_0 s^{-\mu}\Gamma(\mu)$$

$$N^*(k,s) = N_0 s^{-\mu}\Gamma(\mu)\left\{1 + \left({}^{s}/_{kc}\right)^{-\nu}\right\}^{-1}$$

$$= N_0 s^{-\mu}\Gamma(\mu)\sum_{r=0}^{\infty}\frac{(1)_r\left[-\left({}^{s}/_{kc}\right)^{-\nu}\right]^r}{r!}$$

$$= N_0\Gamma(\mu)\sum_{r=0}^{\infty}\frac{(1)_r(kc)^{r\nu}(-1)^r}{r!}s^{-\nu r-\mu}$$

where $N^*(k,s)$ Laplace and Fourier transform of $N(x,t)$
Taking inverse Laplace transform

$$N(k,t) = N_0\Gamma(\mu)\sum_{r=0}^{\infty}(kc)^{r\nu}\,(-1)^r L^{-1}\{s^{-\nu r-\mu}\}$$

Ref.

12. Metzler, R and Klafter,J.:2000 *The random walk's guide to anomalous diffusion: Afractionaldynamics approach, Phys.Rep.339,1-77.*

$$N(k,t) = N_0\Gamma(\mu)\sum_{r=0}^{\infty}(kc)^{r\nu}\,(-1)^r\frac{t^{\mu+r\nu-1}}{\Gamma(r\nu+\mu)}$$

$$= N_0\Gamma(\mu)t^{\mu-1}\,E_{\nu,\mu}(-c^\nu k^\nu t^\nu)$$

which can we expressed in terms of H-function

$$= N_0\Gamma(\mu)t^{\mu-1}H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[c^\nu k^\nu t^\nu \,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(1-\mu,\nu)\end{matrix}\right]$$

Now take inverse fourier transformation

$$N(x,t) = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\infty \cos kx\; t^{\mu-1}N_0\Gamma(\mu)H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[c^\nu k^\nu t^\nu \,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(1-\mu,\nu)\end{matrix}\right]dk$$

$$= \frac{t^{\mu-1}N_0\Gamma(\mu)}{\pi}\,\frac{\pi}{|x|}H_{3,3}^{2,1}\left[\frac{|x|^\nu}{(ct)^\nu}\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(1,1)(\mu,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\\(1,1)(1,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\end{matrix}\right]$$

Applying a result of Mathai and Saxena (1978, p.4.eq1.2.1) the above expression becomes

$$N(x,t) = \frac{N_0\Gamma(\mu)}{|x|}H_{2,2}^{2,0}\left[\frac{|x|^\nu}{(ct)^\nu}\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(\mu,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\\(1,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\end{matrix}\right]$$

If we employ the formula Mathai and Saxena (1978,p.4.eq1.2.4)

$$x^\sigma H_{p,q}^{m,n}\left[z\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(a_p,A_p)\\(b_q,B_q)\end{matrix}\right] = H_{p,q}^{m,n}\left[z\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(a_p+\sigma A_p,A_p)\\(b_q+\sigma B_q,B_q)\end{matrix}\right]$$

$$N(x,t) = \frac{N_0\Gamma(\mu)}{ct}H_{2,2}^{2,0}\left[\frac{|x|^\nu}{(ct)^\nu}\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(\mu+\nu,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\\(1+\nu,\nu)\left(1,{}^{\nu}/_{2}\right)\end{matrix}\right]$$

$$N(x,t) = \frac{N_0\Gamma(\mu)}{ct}H_{1,1}^{1,0}\left[\frac{|x|^\nu}{(ct)^\nu}\,\middle|\, \begin{matrix}(\mu+\nu,\nu)\\(1+\nu,\nu)\end{matrix}\right]$$

Theorem 2- Consider the fractional diffusion equation (Metzler and Klafter 2000;Jorgenson and Long,2001)[12][7]

$${}_0D_t^\nu\,N(x,t) - E_\nu(-d^\nu t^\nu) = -c^\nu\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2}N(x,t) \qquad (26)$$

with initial condition

Ref.

7. **Jorgenson, J. and Lang, S.:2001,** *The ubiquitous heat kernel, in mathematics Unlimited-2001 and Beyond, Eds.B. Engquist and W.Schmid, Springer-Verlag.Berlin and Heidelberg.*

Notes

$$ {}_0D_t^{\nu-k}\, N(x,t)|_{t=0} = 0 \quad k = 1,2..n \qquad (27) $$

Where $n = [Re(\nu)] + 1; c^{\nu}$ *is diffusion constant.*
Then for the solution of (26) is given by

$$ \frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}} \sin\left(d^{\nu/2}x\right) * \frac{1}{(ct)^{\nu}} H_{1,1}^{1,0}\left[\frac{|x|^2}{(ct)^{\nu}}\middle|\begin{matrix}(1-\nu/2,\nu)\\(0,2)\end{matrix}\right] $$

$$ -\frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}} \sin\left(d^{\nu/2}x\right) H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^{\nu}t^{\nu}\middle|\begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(0,\nu)\end{matrix}\right] \qquad (28) $$

Proof-

$$ {}_0D_t^{\nu}\, N(x,t) - E_{\nu}(-d^{\nu}t^{\nu}) = -c^{\nu}\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2}N(x,t) $$

Applying the fourier transform with respect to the space variable *x* and the Laplace transform with respect to the time variable *t.* we get

$$ s^{\nu}N^{*}(k,s) - \frac{s^{\nu-1}}{s^{\nu}+d^{\nu}} = -c^{\nu}k^2N^{*}(k,s) $$

$$ \{s^{\nu}+c^{\nu}k^2\}N^{*}(k,s) = \frac{s^{\nu-1}}{s^{\nu}+d^{\nu}} $$

$$ N^{*}(k,s) = \frac{s^{\nu-1}}{\{s^{\nu}+d^{\nu}\}\{s^{\nu}+c^{\nu}k^2\}} $$

$$ = \frac{s^{\nu-1}}{c^{\nu}k^2-d^{\nu}}\left[\frac{1}{s^{\nu}+d^{\nu}} - \frac{1}{s^{\nu}+c^{\nu}k^2}\right].. \qquad (29) $$

To invert equation(29).It is convenient to first invert the Laplace transformation and fourier transform.Apply inverse Laplace transform we obtain

$$ N(k,t) = \frac{1}{c^{\nu}k^2t^{\nu}}[E_{\nu}(-d^{\nu}t^{\nu}) - E_{\nu}(-c^{\nu}k^2t^{\nu})].. \qquad (30) $$

Which can expressed in terms of H-function

$$ N(k,t) = \frac{1}{c^{\nu}k^2-d^{\nu}}\left\{H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^{\nu}t^{\nu}\middle|\begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(0,\nu)\end{matrix}\right] - H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[c^{\nu}k^{\nu}t^{\nu}\middle|\begin{matrix}(0,1)\\(0,1)(0,\nu)\end{matrix}\right]\right\} \qquad (31) $$

Invert the fourier transform

$$N(x,t) = \frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\infty coskx \frac{1}{c^\nu k^2 - d^\nu}\left\{H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^\nu t^\nu \left| \begin{matrix} (0,1) \\ (0,1)(0,\nu) \end{matrix} \right.\right] dk\right.$$

$$\left. -\frac{1}{\pi}\int_0^\infty coskx \frac{1}{c^\nu k^2 - d^\nu} H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[c^\nu k^\nu t^\nu \left| \begin{matrix} (0,1) \\ (0,1)(0,\nu) \end{matrix} \right.\right] dk\right\}$$

$$= -\frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x)\, H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^\nu t^\nu \left| \begin{matrix} (0,1) \\ (0,1)(0,\nu) \end{matrix} \right.\right] + \frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x)$$

$$* \frac{1}{|x|} H_{3,3}^{2,1}\left[\frac{|x|^2}{(ct)^\nu} \left| \begin{matrix} (1,1)(1,\nu)(1,1) \\ (1,2)(1,1)(1,1) \end{matrix} \right.\right]$$

$$= -\frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x)\, H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^\nu t^\nu \left| \begin{matrix} (0,1) \\ (0,1)(0,\nu) \end{matrix} \right.\right]$$

$$+ \frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x) * \frac{1}{(c^\nu t^\nu)^{1/2}} H_{2,2}^{2,0}\left[\frac{|x|^2}{(ct)^\nu} \left| \begin{matrix} (1-\nu/2,\nu)\left(1/2,1\right) \\ (0,2)\left(1/2,1\right) \end{matrix} \right.\right]$$

$$= \frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x) * \frac{1}{(ct)^\nu} H_{1,1}^{1,0}\left[\frac{|x|^2}{(ct)^\nu} \left| \begin{matrix} (1-\nu/2,\nu) \\ (0,2) \end{matrix} \right.\right]$$

$$- \frac{1}{2d^{\nu/2}}\sin(d^{\nu/2}x)\, H_{1,2}^{1,1}\left[d^\nu t^\nu \left| \begin{matrix} (0,1) \\ (0,1)(0,\nu) \end{matrix} \right.\right]$$

III. Conclusion

The fractional kinetic equation has been extended to generalized fractional equation (23) and (26). Their respective solutions are given in terms of Mittag-Leffler function and their generalization, which can also be represented as Fox's H-function.

References Références Referencias

1. **Dzherbashyan, M.M.:1966,** *Integral transforms and representation of function in complex domain(in Russian),Nauka, Moscow.*
2. **Dzherbashyan, M.M.:1993,** *Harmonic Analysis and Boundary Value Problems in the Complex Domain, Birkhaauser Verlag,Basel.*

Notes

Notes

3. **Erdelyi, A., Magnus, W., Oberhettinger, F., and Tricomi, F.G.: 1954,** *Table if integral transform . Vol.1,Mcgraw-Hill, New York -Toronto-London*
4. **Erdelyi, A., Magnus, W., Oberhettinger, F., and Tricomi, F.G.: 1955,** *Higher Transcendental Functions, Vol.3, McGraw-Hill, New York-Toronto-London.*
5. **Haubold,H.J and Mathai,A.M.:2000,** *The fractional kinetic equation and thermonuclear functions,Astrophysics and space science 273,53-63*
6. **Hilfer,R(Ed):2000,** *Application of fractional calculus in physics, World Scientific,Singapore.*
7. **Jorgenson, J. and Lang, S.:2001,** *The ubiquitous heat kernel, in mathematics Unlimited-2001 and Beyond, Eds.B. Engquist and W.Schmid, Springer-Verlag.Berlin and Heidelberg.*
8. **Mathai, A.M and Saxena, R.K,:1978,** *The H-function with application in Statistics and other disciplines,Halsted Press[John Wiley and Sons],*
9. **Mittage-Leffler, G.M.:1903,** *Sur la nouvelle fonction* $E_\alpha(x)$*,C.R.Acad.Sci., Paris, (ser.II),**137,** 554-558.*
10. **Mittag-Leffler, G.M.: 1905,** *Sur la representatin analytique d'une branche uniforme d'une fonciton monogene, Acta Math. 29, 101-181.*
11. **Miller, K.S and Ross, B.:1993** An introduction the Fractional Calculus and Fractional differential equation, John Wiley and Sons, Newyork.
12. **Metzler, R and Klafter,J.:2000** *The random walk's guide to anomalous diffusion: Afractionaldynamics approach, Phys.Rep.339,1-77.*
13. **Oldham, K.B and Spanier, J:1974,** *The fractional calculus. Theory and application of differention and integration of Arbitrary order.,Academic Press, Newyork*
14. **Prabhakar, T. R.: 1971,** *A singular integral equation with the generalized Mittag-Leffler function in the kernel, Yokohama Math. J. 19, 7-15.*
15. **Prudnikov, A.P., Brychkov, Yu.A. and Marichev, O.I.: 1989**, *Integrals and Series. Vol.3, More Special Functions*, Gordon and Breach, New York.
16. **Samko, S.G., Kilbas, A. A. and Marichev, O.I.: 1993,** *Fractional Integrals and Derivatives: Theory and Applications, Gordon and Breach, New York.*
17. **Srivastava, H.M. and Saxena, R.K.: 2001,** *Operators of fractional integration and their applications, Applied Mathematics and Computation 118, 1-52.*
18. **Saxena, R.K., Mathai, A. M. and Haubold, H. J.: 2002,** *On fractional kinetic equations, Astrophysics and Space Science 282, 281-287.*
19. **Saxena, R.K., Mathai, A.M. and Haubold, H. J.: 2003,** *On generalized fractional kinetic equations, submitted for publication.*
20. **Wiman, A.:1905,** *Uber den fundamentalsatz in der Theorie der Functionen* $E_\alpha(x)$ *Acta.Math.29, 191-201.*

Global Journals Inc. (US) Guidelines Handbook 2012

www.GlobalJournals.org

FELLOW OF ASSOCIATION OF RESEARCH SOCIETY IN SCIENCE (FARSS)

- 'FARSS' title will be awarded to the person after approval of Editor-in-Chief and Editorial Board. The title 'FARSS" can be added to name in the following manner. eg. Dr. John E. Hall, Ph.D., FARSS or William Walldroff Ph. D., M.S., FARSS
- Being FARSS is a respectful honor. It authenticates your research activities. After becoming FARSS, you can use 'FARSS' title as you use your degree in suffix of your name. This will definitely will enhance and add up your name. You can use it on your Career Counseling Materials/CV/Resume/Visiting Card/Name Plate etc.
- 60% Discount will be provided to FARSS members for publishing research papers in Global Journals Inc., if our Editorial Board and Peer Reviewers accept the paper. For the life time, if you are author/co-author of any paper bill sent to you will automatically be discounted one by 60%
- FARSS will be given a renowned, secure, free professional email address with 100 GB of space eg.johnhall@globaljournals.org. You will be facilitated with Webmail, SpamAssassin, Email Forwarders, Auto-Responders, Email Delivery Route tracing, etc.
- FARSS member is eligible to become paid peer reviewer at Global Journals Inc. to earn up to 15% of realized author charges taken from author of respective paper. After reviewing 5 or more papers you can request to transfer the amount to your bank account or to your PayPal account.
- Eg. If we had taken 420 USD from author, we can send 63 USD to your account.
- FARSS member can apply for free approval, grading and certification of some of their Educational and Institutional Degrees from Global Journals Inc. (US) and Open Association of Research,Society U.S.A.
- After you are FARSS. You can send us scanned copy of all of your documents. We will verify, grade and certify them within a month. It will be based on your academic records, quality of research papers published by you, and 50 more criteria. This is beneficial for your job interviews as recruiting organization need not just rely on you for authenticity and your unknown qualities, you would have authentic ranks of all of your documents. Our scale is unique worldwide.
- FARSS member can proceed to get benefits of free research podcasting in Global Research Radio with their research documents, slides and online movies.
- After your publication anywhere in the world, you can upload you research paper with your recorded voice or you can use our professional RJs to record your paper their voice. We can also stream your conference videos and display your slides online.
- FARSS will be eligible for free application of Standardization of their Researches by Open Scientific Standards. Standardization is next step and level after publishing in a journal. A team of research and professional will work with you to take your research to its next level, which is worldwide open standardization.

- FARSS is eligible to earn from their researches: While publishing his paper with Global Journals Inc. (US), FARSS can decide whether he/she would like to publish his/her research in closed manner. When readers will buy that individual research paper for reading, 80% of its earning by Global Journals Inc. (US) will be transferred to FARSS member's bank account after certain threshold balance. There is no time limit for collection. FARSS member can decide its price and we can help in decision.

MEMBER OF ASSOCIATION OF RESEARCH SOCIETY IN SCIENCE (MARSS)

- 'MARSS' title will be awarded to the person after approval of Editor-in-Chief and Editorial Board. The title 'MARSS" can be added to name in the following manner. eg. Dr. John E. Hall, Ph.D., MARSS or William Walldroff Ph. D., M.S., MARSS
- Being MARSS is a respectful honor. It authenticates your research activities. After becoming MARSS, you can use 'MARSS' title as you use your degree in suffix of your name. This will definitely will enhance and add up your name. You can use it on your Career Counseling Materials/CV/Resume/Visiting Card/Name Plate etc.
- 40% Discount will be provided to MARSS members for publishing research papers in Global Journals Inc., if our Editorial Board and Peer Reviewers accept the paper. For the life time, if you are author/co-author of any paper bill sent to you will automatically be discounted one by 60%
- MARSS will be given a renowned, secure, free professional email address with 30 GB of space eg.johnhall@globaljournals.org. You will be facilitated with Webmail, SpamAssassin, Email Forwarders, Auto-Responders, Email Delivery Route tracing, etc.
- MARSS member is eligible to become paid peer reviewer at Global Journals Inc. to earn up to 10% of realized author charges taken from author of respective paper. After reviewing 5 or more papers you can request to transfer the amount to your bank account or to your PayPal account.
- MARSS member can apply for free approval, grading and certification of some of their Educational and Institutional Degrees from Global Journals Inc. (US) and Open Association of Research,Society U.S.A.
- MARSS is eligible to earn from their researches: While publishing his paper with Global Journals Inc. (US), MARSS can decide whether he/she would like to publish his/her research in closed manner. When readers will buy that individual research paper for reading, 40% of its earning by Global Journals Inc. (US) will be transferred to MARSS member's bank account after certain threshold balance. There is no time limit for collection. MARSS member can decide its price and we can help in decision.

ANNUAL MEMBER

- Annual Member will be authorized to receive e-Journal GJSFR for one year (subscription for one year).
- The member will be allotted free 1 GB Web-space along with subDomain to contribute and participate in our activities.
- A professional email address will be allotted free 500 MB email space.

PAPER PUBLICATION

- The members can publish paper once. The paper will be sent to two-peer reviewer. The paper will be published after the acceptance of peer reviewers and Editorial Board.

Process of submission of Research Paper

The Area or field of specialization may or may not be of any category as mentioned in 'Scope of Journal' menu of the GlobalJournals.org website. There are 37 Research Journal categorized with Six parental Journals GJCST, GJMR, GJRE, GJMBR, GJSFR, GJHSS. For Authors should prefer the mentioned categories. There are three widely used systems UDC, DDC and LCC. The details are available as 'Knowledge Abstract' at Home page. The major advantage of this coding is that, the research work will be exposed to and shared with all over the world as we are being abstracted and indexed worldwide.

The paper should be in proper format. The format can be downloaded from first page of 'Author Guideline' Menu. The Author is expected to follow the general rules as mentioned in this menu. The paper should be written in MS-Word Format (*.DOC,*.DOCX).

The Author can submit the paper either online or offline. The authors should prefer online submission.Online Submission: There are three ways to submit your paper:

(A) (I) First, register yourself using top right corner of Home page then Login. If you are already registered, then login using your username and password.

(II) Choose corresponding Journal.

(III) Click 'Submit Manuscript'. Fill required information and Upload the paper.

(B) If you are using Internet Explorer, then Direct Submission through Homepage is also available.

(C) If these two are not conveninet , and then email the paper directly to dean@globaljournals.org.

Offline Submission: Author can send the typed form of paper by Post. However, online submission should be preferred.

MANUSCRIPT STYLE INSTRUCTION **(Must be strictly followed)**

Page Size: 8.27" X 11'"

- Left Margin: 0.65
- Right Margin: 0.65
- Top Margin: 0.75
- Bottom Margin: 0.75
- Font type of all text should be Swis 721 Lt BT.
- Paper Title should be of Font Size 24 with one Column section.
- Author Name in Font Size of 11 with one column as of Title.
- Abstract Font size of 9 Bold, “Abstract” word in Italic Bold.
- Main Text: Font size 10 with justified two columns section
- Two Column with Equal Column with of 3.38 and Gaping of .2
- First Character must be three lines Drop capped.
- Paragraph before Spacing of 1 pt and After of 0 pt.
- Line Spacing of 1 pt
- Large Images must be in One Column
- Numbering of First Main Headings (Heading 1) must be in Roman Letters, Capital Letter, and Font Size of 10.
- Numbering of Second Main Headings (Heading 2) must be in Alphabets, Italic, and Font Size of 10.

You can use your own standard format also.
Author Guidelines:

1. General,

2. Ethical Guidelines,

3. Submission of Manuscripts,

4. Manuscript’s Category,

5. Structure and Format of Manuscript,

6. After Acceptance.

1. GENERAL

Before submitting your research paper, one is advised to go through the details as mentioned in following heads. It will be beneficial, while peer reviewer justify your paper for publication.

Scope

The Global Journals Inc. (US) welcome the submission of original paper, review paper, survey article relevant to the all the streams of Philosophy and knowledge. The Global Journals Inc. (US) is parental platform for Global Journal of Computer Science and Technology, Researches in Engineering, Medical Research, Science Frontier Research, Human Social Science, Management, and Business organization. The choice of specific field can be done otherwise as following in Abstracting and Indexing Page on this Website. As the all Global

Journals Inc. (US) are being abstracted and indexed (in process) by most of the reputed organizations. Topics of only narrow interest will not be accepted unless they have wider potential or consequences.

2. ETHICAL GUIDELINES

Authors should follow the ethical guidelines as mentioned below for publication of research paper and research activities.

Papers are accepted on strict understanding that the material in whole or in part has not been, nor is being, considered for publication elsewhere. If the paper once accepted by Global Journals Inc. (US) and Editorial Board, will become the copyright of the Global Journals Inc. (US).

Authorship: The authors and coauthors should have active contribution to conception design, analysis and interpretation of findings. They should critically review the contents and drafting of the paper. All should approve the final version of the paper before submission

The Global Journals Inc. (US) follows the definition of authorship set up by the Global Academy of Research and Development. According to the Global Academy of R&D authorship, criteria must be based on:

1) Substantial contributions to conception and acquisition of data, analysis and interpretation of the findings.

2) Drafting the paper and revising it critically regarding important academic content.

3) Final approval of the version of the paper to be published.

All authors should have been credited according to their appropriate contribution in research activity and preparing paper. Contributors who do not match the criteria as authors may be mentioned under Acknowledgement.

Acknowledgements: Contributors to the research other than authors credited should be mentioned under acknowledgement. The specifications of the source of funding for the research if appropriate can be included. Suppliers of resources may be mentioned along with address.

Appeal of Decision: The Editorial Board's decision on publication of the paper is final and cannot be appealed elsewhere.

Permissions: It is the author's responsibility to have prior permission if all or parts of earlier published illustrations are used in this paper.

Please mention proper reference and appropriate acknowledgements wherever expected.

If all or parts of previously published illustrations are used, permission must be taken from the copyright holder concerned. It is the author's responsibility to take these in writing.

Approval for reproduction/modification of any information (including figures and tables) published elsewhere must be obtained by the authors/copyright holders before submission of the manuscript. Contributors (Authors) are responsible for any copyright fee involved.

3. SUBMISSION OF MANUSCRIPTS

Manuscripts should be uploaded via this online submission page. The online submission is most efficient method for submission of papers, as it enables rapid distribution of manuscripts and consequently speeds up the review procedure. It also enables authors to know the status of their own manuscripts by emailing us. Complete instructions for submitting a paper is available below.

Manuscript submission is a systematic procedure and little preparation is required beyond having all parts of your manuscript in a given format and a computer with an Internet connection and a Web browser. Full help and instructions are provided on-screen. As an author, you will be prompted for login and manuscript details as Field of Paper and then to upload your manuscript file(s) according to the instructions.

To avoid postal delays, all transaction is preferred by e-mail. A finished manuscript submission is confirmed by e-mail immediately and your paper enters the editorial process with no postal delays. When a conclusion is made about the publication of your paper by our Editorial Board, revisions can be submitted online with the same procedure, with an occasion to view and respond to all comments.

Complete support for both authors and co-author is provided.

4. MANUSCRIPT'S CATEGORY

Based on potential and nature, the manuscript can be categorized under the following heads:

Original research paper: Such papers are reports of high-level significant original research work.

Review papers: These are concise, significant but helpful and decisive topics for young researchers.

Research articles: These are handled with small investigation and applications

Research letters: The letters are small and concise comments on previously published matters.

5.STRUCTURE AND FORMAT OF MANUSCRIPT

The recommended size of original research paper is less than seven thousand words, review papers fewer than seven thousands words also.Preparation of research paper or how to write research paper, are major hurdle, while writing manuscript. The research articles and research letters should be fewer than three thousand words, the structure original research paper; sometime review paper should be as follows:

Papers: These are reports of significant research (typically less than 7000 words equivalent, including tables, figures, references), and comprise:

(a)Title should be relevant and commensurate with the theme of the paper.

(b) A brief Summary, "Abstract" (less than 150 words) containing the major results and conclusions.

(c) Up to ten keywords, that precisely identifies the paper's subject, purpose, and focus.

(d) An Introduction, giving necessary background excluding subheadings; objectives must be clearly declared.

(e) Resources and techniques with sufficient complete experimental details (wherever possible by reference) to permit repetition; sources of information must be given and numerical methods must be specified by reference, unless non-standard.

(f) Results should be presented concisely, by well-designed tables and/or figures; the same data may not be used in both; suitable statistical data should be given. All data must be obtained with attention to numerical detail in the planning stage. As reproduced design has been recognized to be important to experiments for a considerable time, the Editor has decided that any paper that appears not to have adequate numerical treatments of the data will be returned un-refereed;

(g) Discussion should cover the implications and consequences, not just recapitulating the results; conclusions should be summarizing.

(h) Brief Acknowledgements.

(i) References in the proper form.

Authors should very cautiously consider the preparation of papers to ensure that they communicate efficiently. Papers are much more likely to be accepted, if they are cautiously designed and laid out, contain few or no errors, are summarizing, and be conventional to the approach and instructions. They will in addition, be published with much less delays than those that require much technical and editorial correction.

The Editorial Board reserves the right to make literary corrections and to make suggestions to improve briefness.

It is vital, that authors take care in submitting a manuscript that is written in simple language and adheres to published guidelines.

Format

Language: The language of publication is UK English. Authors, for whom English is a second language, must have their manuscript efficiently edited by an English-speaking person before submission to make sure that, the English is of high excellence. It is preferable, that manuscripts should be professionally edited.

Standard Usage, Abbreviations, and Units: Spelling and hyphenation should be conventional to The Concise Oxford English Dictionary. Statistics and measurements should at all times be given in figures, e.g. 16 min, except for when the number begins a sentence. When the number does not refer to a unit of measurement it should be spelt in full unless, it is 160 or greater.

Abbreviations supposed to be used carefully. The abbreviated name or expression is supposed to be cited in full at first usage, followed by the conventional abbreviation in parentheses.

Metric SI units are supposed to generally be used excluding where they conflict with current practice or are confusing. For illustration, 1.4 l rather than 1.4 × 10-3 m3, or 4 mm somewhat than 4 × 10-3 m. Chemical formula and solutions must identify the form used, e.g. anhydrous or hydrated, and the concentration must be in clearly defined units. Common species names should be followed by underlines at the first mention. For following use the generic name should be constricted to a single letter, if it is clear.

Structure

All manuscripts submitted to Global Journals Inc. (US), ought to include:

Title: The title page must carry an instructive title that reflects the content, a running title (less than 45 characters together with spaces), names of the authors and co-authors, and the place(s) wherever the work was carried out. The full postal address in addition with the e-mail address of related author must be given. Up to eleven keywords or very brief phrases have to be given to help data retrieval, mining and indexing.

Abstract, used in Original Papers and Reviews:

Optimizing Abstract for Search Engines

Many researchers searching for information online will use search engines such as Google, Yahoo or similar. By optimizing your paper for search engines, you will amplify the chance of someone finding it. This in turn will make it more likely to be viewed and/or cited in a further work. Global Journals Inc. (US) have compiled these guidelines to facilitate you to maximize the web-friendliness of the most public part of your paper.

Key Words

A major linchpin in research work for the writing research paper is the keyword search, which one will employ to find both library and Internet resources.

One must be persistent and creative in using keywords. An effective keyword search requires a strategy and planning a list of possible keywords and phrases to try.

Search engines for most searches, use Boolean searching, which is somewhat different from Internet searches. The Boolean search uses "operators," words (and, or, not, and near) that enable you to expand or narrow your affords. Tips for research paper while preparing research paper are very helpful guideline of research paper.

Choice of key words is first tool of tips to write research paper. Research paper writing is an art.A few tips for deciding as strategically as possible about keyword search:

- One should start brainstorming lists of possible keywords before even begin searching. Think about the most important concepts related to research work. Ask, "What words would a source have to include to be truly valuable in research paper?" Then consider synonyms for the important words.
- It may take the discovery of only one relevant paper to let steer in the right keyword direction because in most databases, the keywords under which a research paper is abstracted are listed with the paper.
- One should avoid outdated words.

Keywords are the key that opens a door to research work sources. Keyword searching is an art in which researcher's skills are bound to improve with experience and time.

Numerical Methods: Numerical methods used should be clear and, where appropriate, supported by references.

Acknowledgements: Please make these as concise as possible.

References

References follow the Harvard scheme of referencing. References in the text should cite the authors' names followed by the time of their publication, unless there are three or more authors when simply the first author's name is quoted followed by et al. unpublished work has to only be cited where necessary, and only in the text. Copies of references in press in other journals have to be supplied with submitted typescripts. It is necessary that all citations and references be carefully checked before submission, as mistakes or omissions will cause delays.

References to information on the World Wide Web can be given, but only if the information is available without charge to readers on an official site. Wikipedia and Similar websites are not allowed where anyone can change the information. Authors will be asked to make available electronic copies of the cited information for inclusion on the Global Journals Inc. (US) homepage at the judgment of the Editorial Board.

The Editorial Board and Global Journals Inc. (US) recommend that, citation of online-published papers and other material should be done via a DOI (digital object identifier). If an author cites anything, which does not have a DOI, they run the risk of the cited material not being noticeable.

The Editorial Board and Global Journals Inc. (US) recommend the use of a tool such as Reference Manager for reference management and formatting.

Tables, Figures and Figure Legends

Tables: Tables should be few in number, cautiously designed, uncrowned, and include only essential data. Each must have an Arabic number, e.g. Table 4, a self-explanatory caption and be on a separate sheet. Vertical lines should not be used.

Figures: Figures are supposed to be submitted as separate files. Always take in a citation in the text for each figure using Arabic numbers, e.g. Fig. 4. Artwork must be submitted online in electronic form by e-mailing them.

Preparation of Electronic Figures for Publication

Even though low quality images are sufficient for review purposes, print publication requires high quality images to prevent the final product being blurred or fuzzy. Submit (or e-mail) EPS (line art) or TIFF (halftone/photographs) files only. MS PowerPoint and Word Graphics are unsuitable for printed pictures. Do not use pixel-oriented software. Scans (TIFF only) should have a resolution of at least 350 dpi (halftone) or 700 to 1100 dpi (line drawings) in relation to the imitation size. Please give the data for figures in black and white or submit a Color Work Agreement Form. EPS files must be saved with fonts embedded (and with a TIFF preview, if possible).

For scanned images, the scanning resolution (at final image size) ought to be as follows to ensure good reproduction: line art: >650 dpi; halftones (including gel photographs) : >350 dpi; figures containing both halftone and line images: >650 dpi.

Color Charges: It is the rule of the Global Journals Inc. (US) for authors to pay the full cost for the reproduction of their color artwork. Hence, please note that, if there is color artwork in your manuscript when it is accepted for publication, we would require you to complete and return a color work agreement form before your paper can be published.

Figure Legends: Self-explanatory legends of all figures should be incorporated separately under the heading 'Legends to Figures'. In the full-text online edition of the journal, figure legends may possibly be truncated in abbreviated links to the full screen version. Therefore, the first 100 characters of any legend should notify the reader, about the key aspects of the figure.

6. AFTER ACCEPTANCE

Upon approval of a paper for publication, the manuscript will be forwarded to the dean, who is responsible for the publication of the Global Journals Inc. (US).

6.1 Proof Corrections

The corresponding author will receive an e-mail alert containing a link to a website or will be attached. A working e-mail address must therefore be provided for the related author.

Acrobat Reader will be required in order to read this file. This software can be downloaded

(Free of charge) from the following website:

www.adobe.com/products/acrobat/readstep2.html. This will facilitate the file to be opened, read on screen, and printed out in order for any corrections to be added. Further instructions will be sent with the proof.

Proofs must be returned to the dean at dean@globaljournals.org within three days of receipt.

As changes to proofs are costly, we inquire that you only correct typesetting errors. All illustrations are retained by the publisher. Please note that the authors are responsible for all statements made in their work, including changes made by the copy editor.

6.2 Early View of Global Journals Inc. (US) (Publication Prior to Print)

The Global Journals Inc. (US) are enclosed by our publishing's Early View service. Early View articles are complete full-text articles sent in advance of their publication. Early View articles are absolute and final. They have been completely reviewed, revised and edited for publication, and the authors' final corrections have been incorporated. Because they are in final form, no changes can be made after sending them. The nature of Early View articles means that they do not yet have volume, issue or page numbers, so Early View articles cannot be cited in the conventional way.

6.3 Author Services

Online production tracking is available for your article through Author Services. Author Services enables authors to track their article - once it has been accepted - through the production process to publication online and in print. Authors can check the status of their articles online and choose to receive automated e-mails at key stages of production. The authors will receive an e-mail with a unique link that enables them to register and have their article automatically added to the system. Please ensure that a complete e-mail address is provided when submitting the manuscript.

6.4 Author Material Archive Policy

Please note that if not specifically requested, publisher will dispose off hardcopy & electronic information submitted, after the two months of publication. If you require the return of any information submitted, please inform the Editorial Board or dean as soon as possible.

6.5 Offprint and Extra Copies

A PDF offprint of the online-published article will be provided free of charge to the related author, and may be distributed according to the Publisher's terms and conditions. Additional paper offprint may be ordered by emailing us at: editor@globaljournals.org .

the search? Will I be able to find all information in this field area? If the answer of these types of questions will be "Yes" then you can choose that topic. In most of the cases, you may have to conduct the surveys and have to visit several places because this field is related to Computer Science and Information Technology. Also, you may have to do a lot of work to find all rise and falls regarding the various data of that subject. Sometimes, detailed information plays a vital role, instead of short information.

2. Evaluators are human: First thing to remember that evaluators are also human being. They are not only meant for rejecting a paper. They are here to evaluate your paper. So, present your Best.

3. Think Like Evaluators: If you are in a confusion or getting demotivated that your paper will be accepted by evaluators or not, then think and try to evaluate your paper like an Evaluator. Try to understand that what an evaluator wants in your research paper and automatically you will have your answer.

4. Make blueprints of paper: The outline is the plan or framework that will help you to arrange your thoughts. It will make your paper logical. But remember that all points of your outline must be related to the topic you have chosen.

5. Ask your Guides: If you are having any difficulty in your research, then do not hesitate to share your difficulty to your guide (if you have any). They will surely help you out and resolve your doubts. If you can't clarify what exactly you require for your work then ask the supervisor to help you with the alternative. He might also provide you the list of essential readings.

6. Use of computer is recommended: As you are doing research in the field of Computer Science, then this point is quite obvious.

7. Use right software: Always use good quality software packages. If you are not capable to judge good software then you can lose quality of your paper unknowingly. There are various software programs available to help you, which you can get through Internet.

8. Use the Internet for help: An excellent start for your paper can be by using the Google. It is an excellent search engine, where you can have your doubts resolved. You may also read some answers for the frequent question how to write my research paper or find model research paper. From the internet library you can download books. If you have all required books make important reading selecting and analyzing the specified information. Then put together research paper sketch out.

9. Use and get big pictures: Always use encyclopedias, Wikipedia to get pictures so that you can go into the depth.

10. Bookmarks are useful: When you read any book or magazine, you generally use bookmarks, right! It is a good habit, which helps to not to lose your continuity. You should always use bookmarks while searching on Internet also, which will make your search easier.

11. Revise what you wrote: When you write anything, always read it, summarize it and then finalize it.

12. Make all efforts: Make all efforts to mention what you are going to write in your paper. That means always have a good start. Try to mention everything in introduction, that what is the need of a particular research paper. Polish your work by good skill of writing and always give an evaluator, what he wants.

13. Have backups: When you are going to do any important thing like making research paper, you should always have backup copies of it either in your computer or in paper. This will help you to not to lose any of your important.

14. Produce good diagrams of your own: Always try to include good charts or diagrams in your paper to improve quality. Using several and unnecessary diagrams will degrade the quality of your paper by creating "hotchpotch." So always, try to make and include those diagrams, which are made by your own to improve readability and understandability of your paper.

15. Use of direct quotes: When you do research relevant to literature, history or current affairs then use of quotes become essential but if study is relevant to science then use of quotes is not preferable.

16. Use proper verb tense: Use proper verb tenses in your paper. Use past tense, to present those events that happened. Use present tense to indicate events that are going on. Use future tense to indicate future happening events. Use of improper and wrong tenses will confuse the evaluator. Avoid the sentences that are incomplete.

17. Never use online paper: If you are getting any paper on Internet, then never use it as your research paper because it might be possible that evaluator has already seen it or maybe it is outdated version.

18. **Pick a good study spot:** To do your research studies always try to pick a spot, which is quiet. Every spot is not for studies. Spot that suits you choose it and proceed further.

19. Know what you know: Always try to know, what you know by making objectives. Else, you will be confused and cannot achieve your target.

20. Use good quality grammar: Always use a good quality grammar and use words that will throw positive impact on evaluator. Use of good quality grammar does not mean to use tough words, that for each word the evaluator has to go through dictionary. Do not start sentence with a conjunction. Do not fragment sentences. Eliminate one-word sentences. Ignore passive voice. Do not ever use a big word when a diminutive one would suffice. Verbs have to be in agreement with their subjects. Prepositions are not expressions to finish sentences with. It is incorrect to ever divide an infinitive. Avoid clichés like the disease. Also, always shun irritating alliteration. Use language that is simple and straight forward. put together a neat summary.

21. Arrangement of information: Each section of the main body should start with an opening sentence and there should be a changeover at the end of the section. Give only valid and powerful arguments to your topic. You may also maintain your arguments with records.

22. Never start in last minute: Always start at right time and give enough time to research work. Leaving everything to the last minute will degrade your paper and spoil your work.

23. Multitasking in research is not good: Doing several things at the same time proves bad habit in case of research activity. Research is an area, where everything has a particular time slot. Divide your research work in parts and do particular part in particular time slot.

24. Never copy others' work: Never copy others' work and give it your name because if evaluator has seen it anywhere you will be in trouble.

25. Take proper rest and food: No matter how many hours you spend for your research activity, if you are not taking care of your health then all your efforts will be in vain. For a quality research, study is must, and this can be done by taking proper rest and food.

26. Go for seminars: Attend seminars if the topic is relevant to your research area. Utilize all your resources.

27. Refresh your mind after intervals: Try to give rest to your mind by listening to soft music or by sleeping in intervals. This will also improve your memory.

28. Make colleagues: Always try to make colleagues. No matter how sharper or intelligent you are, if you make colleagues you can have several ideas, which will be helpful for your research.

29. **Think technically:** Always think technically. If anything happens, then search its reasons, its benefits, and demerits.

30. Think and then print: When you will go to print your paper, notice that tables are not be split, headings are not detached from their descriptions, and page sequence is maintained.

31. Adding unnecessary information: Do not add unnecessary information, like, I have used MS Excel to draw graph. Do not add irrelevant and inappropriate material. These all will create superfluous. Foreign terminology and phrases are not apropos. One should NEVER take a broad view. Analogy in script is like feathers on a snake. Not at all use a large word when a very small one would be sufficient. Use words properly, regardless of how others use them. Remove quotations. Puns are for kids, not grunt readers. Amplification is a billion times of inferior quality than sarcasm.

32. Never oversimplify everything: To add material in your research paper, never go for oversimplification. This will definitely irritate the evaluator. Be more or less specific. Also too, by no means, ever use rhythmic redundancies. Contractions aren't essential and shouldn't be there used. Comparisons are as terrible as clichés. Give up ampersands and abbreviations, and so on. Remove commas, that are, not necessary. Parenthetical words however should be together with this in commas. Understatement is all the time the complete best way to put onward earth-shaking thoughts. Give a detailed literary review.

33. Report concluded results: Use concluded results. From raw data, filter the results and then conclude your studies based on measurements and observations taken. Significant figures and appropriate number of decimal places should be used. Parenthetical remarks are prohibitive. Proofread carefully at final stage. In the end give outline to your arguments. Spot out perspectives of further study of this subject. Justify your conclusion by at the bottom of them with sufficient justifications and examples.

34. After conclusion: Once you have concluded your research, the next most important step is to present your findings. Presentation is extremely important as it is the definite medium though which your research is going to be in print to the rest of the crowd. Care should be taken to categorize your thoughts well and present them in a logical and neat manner. A good quality research paper format is essential because it serves to highlight your research paper and bring to light all necessary aspects in your research.

Informal Guidelines of Research Paper Writing

Key points to remember:

- Submit all work in its final form.
- Write your paper in the form, which is presented in the guidelines using the template.
- Please note the criterion for grading the final paper by peer-reviewers.

Final Points:

A purpose of organizing a research paper is to let people to interpret your effort selectively. The journal requires the following sections, submitted in the order listed, each section to start on a new page.

The introduction will be compiled from reference matter and will reflect the design processes or outline of basis that direct you to make study. As you will carry out the process of study, the method and process section will be constructed as like that. The result segment will show related statistics in nearly sequential order and will direct the reviewers next to the similar intellectual paths throughout the data that you took to carry out your study. The discussion section will provide understanding of the data and projections as to the implication of the results. The use of good quality references all through the paper will give the effort trustworthiness by representing an alertness of prior workings.

Writing a research paper is not an easy job no matter how trouble-free the actual research or concept. Practice, excellent preparation, and controlled record keeping are the only means to make straightforward the progression.

General style:

Specific editorial column necessities for compliance of a manuscript will always take over from directions in these general guidelines.

To make a paper clear

· Adhere to recommended page limits

Mistakes to evade

- Insertion a title at the foot of a page with the subsequent text on the next page

- Separating a table/chart or figure - impound each figure/table to a single page
- Submitting a manuscript with pages out of sequence

In every sections of your document

· Use standard writing style including articles ("a", "the," etc.)

· Keep on paying attention on the research topic of the paper

· Use paragraphs to split each significant point (excluding for the abstract)

· Align the primary line of each section

· Present your points in sound order

· Use present tense to report well accepted

· Use past tense to describe specific results

· Shun familiar wording, don't address the reviewer directly, and don't use slang, slang language, or superlatives

· Shun use of extra pictures - include only those figures essential to presenting results

Title Page:

Choose a revealing title. It should be short. It should not have non-standard acronyms or abbreviations. It should not exceed two printed lines. It should include the name(s) and address (es) of all authors.

Abstract:

The summary should be two hundred words or less. It should briefly and clearly explain the key findings reported in the manuscript--must have precise statistics. It should not have abnormal acronyms or abbreviations. It should be logical in itself. Shun citing references at this point.

An abstract is a brief distinct paragraph summary of finished work or work in development. In a minute or less a reviewer can be taught the foundation behind the study, common approach to the problem, relevant results, and significant conclusions or new questions.

Write your summary when your paper is completed because how can you write the summary of anything which is not yet written? Wealth of terminology is very essential in abstract. Yet, use comprehensive sentences and do not let go readability for briefness. You can maintain it succinct by phrasing sentences so that they provide more than lone rationale. The author can at this moment go straight to shortening the outcome. Sum up the study, with the subsequent elements in any summary. Try to maintain the initial two items to no more than one ruling each.

- Reason of the study - theory, overall issue, purpose
- Fundamental goal
- To the point depiction of the research
- Consequences, including definite statistics - if the consequences are quantitative in nature, account quantitative data; results of any numerical analysis should be reported
- Significant conclusions or questions that track from the research(es)

Approach:

- Single section, and succinct
- As a outline of job done, it is always written in past tense
- A conceptual should situate on its own, and not submit to any other part of the paper such as a form or table
- Center on shortening results - bound background information to a verdict or two, if completely necessary
- What you account in an conceptual must be regular with what you reported in the manuscript
- Exact spelling, clearness of sentences and phrases, and appropriate reporting of quantities (proper units, important statistics) are just as significant in an abstract as they are anywhere else

Introduction:

The **Introduction** should "introduce" the manuscript. The reviewer should be presented with sufficient background information to be capable to comprehend and calculate the purpose of your study without having to submit to other works. The basis for the study should be offered. Give most important references but shun difficult to make a comprehensive appraisal of the topic. In the introduction, describe the problem visibly. If the problem is not acknowledged in a logical, reasonable way, the reviewer will have no attention in your result. Speak in common terms about techniques used to explain the problem, if needed, but do not present any particulars about the protocols here. Following approach can create a valuable beginning:

- Explain the value (significance) of the study
- Shield the model - why did you employ this particular system or method? What is its compensation? You strength remark on its appropriateness from a abstract point of vision as well as point out sensible reasons for using it.
- Present a justification. Status your particular theory (es) or aim(s), and describe the logic that led you to choose them.
- Very for a short time explain the tentative propose and how it skilled the declared objectives.

Approach:

- Use past tense except for when referring to recognized facts. After all, the manuscript will be submitted after the entire job is done.
- Sort out your thoughts; manufacture one key point with every section. If you make the four points listed above, you will need a least of four paragraphs.
- Present surroundings information only as desirable in order hold up a situation. The reviewer does not desire to read the whole thing you know about a topic.
- Shape the theory/purpose specifically - do not take a broad view.
- As always, give awareness to spelling, simplicity and correctness of sentences and phrases.

Procedures (Methods and Materials):

This part is supposed to be the easiest to carve if you have good skills. A sound written Procedures segment allows a capable scientist to replacement your results. Present precise information about your supplies. The suppliers and clarity of reagents can be helpful bits of information. Present methods in sequential order but linked methodologies can be grouped as a segment. Be concise when relating the protocols. Attempt for the least amount of information that would permit another capable scientist to spare your outcome but be cautious that vital information is integrated. The use of subheadings is suggested and ought to be synchronized with the results section. When a technique is used that has been well described in another object, mention the specific item describing a way but draw the basic principle while stating the situation. The purpose is to text all particular resources and broad procedures, so that another person may use some or all of the methods in one more study or referee the scientific value of your work. It is not to be a step by step report of the whole thing you did, nor is a methods section a set of orders.

Materials:

- Explain materials individually only if the study is so complex that it saves liberty this way.
- Embrace particular materials, and any tools or provisions that are not frequently found in laboratories.
- Do not take in frequently found.
- If use of a definite type of tools.
- Materials may be reported in a part section or else they may be recognized along with your measures.

Methods:

- Report the method (not particulars of each process that engaged the same methodology)
- Describe the method entirely
- To be succinct, present methods under headings dedicated to specific dealings or groups of measures
- Simplify - details how procedures were completed not how they were exclusively performed on a particular day.
- If well known procedures were used, account the procedure by name, possibly with reference, and that's all.

Approach:

- It is embarrassed or not possible to use vigorous voice when documenting methods with no using first person, which would focus the reviewer's interest on the researcher rather than the job. As a result when script up the methods most authors use third person passive voice.
- Use standard style in this and in every other part of the paper - avoid familiar lists, and use full sentences.

What to keep away from

- Resources and methods are not a set of information.
- Skip all descriptive information and surroundings - save it for the argument.
- Leave out information that is immaterial to a third party.

Results:

The principle of a results segment is to present and demonstrate your conclusion. Create this part a entirely objective details of the outcome, and save all understanding for the discussion.

The page length of this segment is set by the sum and types of data to be reported. Carry on to be to the point, by means of statistics and tables, if suitable, to present consequences most efficiently.You must obviously differentiate material that would usually be incorporated in a study editorial from any unprocessed data or additional appendix matter that would not be available. In fact, such matter should not be submitted at all except requested by the instructor.

Content

- Sum up your conclusion in text and demonstrate them, if suitable, with figures and tables.
- In manuscript, explain each of your consequences, point the reader to remarks that are most appropriate.
- Present a background, such as by describing the question that was addressed by creation an exacting study.
- Explain results of control experiments and comprise remarks that are not accessible in a prescribed figure or table, if appropriate.
- Examine your data, then prepare the analyzed (transformed) data in the form of a figure (graph), table, or in manuscript form.

What to stay away from

- Do not discuss or infer your outcome, report surroundings information, or try to explain anything.
- Not at all, take in raw data or intermediate calculations in a research manuscript.

- Do not present the similar data more than once.
- Manuscript should complement any figures or tables, not duplicate the identical information.
- Never confuse figures with tables - there is a difference.

Approach

- As forever, use past tense when you submit to your results, and put the whole thing in a reasonable order.
- Put figures and tables, appropriately numbered, in order at the end of the report
- If you desire, you may place your figures and tables properly within the text of your results part.

Figures and tables

- If you put figures and tables at the end of the details, make certain that they are visibly distinguished from any attach appendix materials, such as raw facts
- Despite of position, each figure must be numbered one after the other and complete with subtitle
- In spite of position, each table must be titled, numbered one after the other and complete with heading
- All figure and table must be adequately complete that it could situate on its own, divide from text

Discussion:

The Discussion is expected the trickiest segment to write and describe. A lot of papers submitted for journal are discarded based on problems with the Discussion. There is no head of state for how long a argument should be. Position your understanding of the outcome visibly to lead the reviewer through your conclusions, and then finish the paper with a summing up of the implication of the study. The purpose here is to offer an understanding of your results and hold up for all of your conclusions, using facts from your research and generally accepted information, if suitable. The implication of result should be visibly described. Infer your data in the conversation in suitable depth. This means that when you clarify an observable fact you must explain mechanisms that may account for the observation. If your results vary from your prospect, make clear why that may have happened. If your results agree, then explain the theory that the proof supported. It is never suitable to just state that the data approved with prospect, and let it drop at that.

- Make a decision if each premise is supported, discarded, or if you cannot make a conclusion with assurance. Do not just dismiss a study or part of a study as "uncertain."
- Research papers are not acknowledged if the work is imperfect. Draw what conclusions you can based upon the results that you have, and take care of the study as a finished work
- You may propose future guidelines, such as how the experiment might be personalized to accomplish a new idea.
- Give details all of your remarks as much as possible, focus on mechanisms.
- Make a decision if the tentative design sufficiently addressed the theory, and whether or not it was correctly restricted.
- Try to present substitute explanations if sensible alternatives be present.
- One research will not counter an overall question, so maintain the large picture in mind, where do you go next? The best studies unlock new avenues of study. What questions remain?
- Recommendations for detailed papers will offer supplementary suggestions.

Approach:

- When you refer to information, differentiate data generated by your own studies from available information
- Submit to work done by specific persons (including you) in past tense.
- Submit to generally acknowledged facts and main beliefs in present tense.

Administration Rules Listed Before Submitting Your Research Paper to Global Journals Inc. (US)

Please carefully note down following rules and regulation before submitting your Research Paper to Global Journals Inc. (US):

Segment Draft and Final Research Paper: You have to strictly follow the template of research paper. If it is not done your paper may get rejected.

- The **major constraint** is that you must independently make all content, tables, graphs, and facts that are offered in the paper. You must write each part of the paper wholly on your own. The Peer-reviewers need to identify your own perceptive of the concepts in your own terms. NEVER extract straight from any foundation, and never rephrase someone else's analysis.
- Do not give permission to anyone else to "PROOFREAD" your manuscript.
- Methods to avoid Plagiarism is applied by us on every paper, if found guilty, you will be blacklisted by all of our collaborated research groups, your institution will be informed for this and strict legal actions will be taken immediately.)
- To guard yourself and others from possible illegal use please do not permit anyone right to use to your paper and files.

Criterion for Grading a Research Paper (Compilation)
by Global Journals Inc. (US)

Please note that following table is only a Grading of "Paper Compilation" and not on "Performed/Stated Research" whose grading solely depends on Individual Assigned Peer Reviewer and Editorial Board Member. These can be available only on request and after decision of Paper. This report will be the property of Global Journals Inc. (US).

Topics	Grades		
	A-B	**C-D**	**E-F**
Abstract	Clear and concise with appropriate content, Correct format. 200 words or below	Unclear summary and no specific data, Incorrect form Above 200 words	No specific data with ambiguous information Above 250 words
Introduction	Containing all background details with clear goal and appropriate details, flow specification, no grammar and spelling mistake, well organized sentence and paragraph, reference cited	Unclear and confusing data, appropriate format, grammar and spelling errors with unorganized matter	Out of place depth and content, hazy format
Methods and Procedures	Clear and to the point with well arranged paragraph, precision and accuracy of facts and figures, well organized subheads	Difficult to comprehend with embarrassed text, too much explanation but completed	Incorrect and unorganized structure with hazy meaning
Result	Well organized, Clear and specific, Correct units with precision, correct data, well structuring of paragraph, no grammar and spelling mistake	Complete and embarrassed text, difficult to comprehend	Irregular format with wrong facts and figures
Discussion	Well organized, meaningful specification, sound conclusion, logical and concise explanation, highly structured paragraph reference cited	Wordy, unclear conclusion, spurious	Conclusion is not cited, unorganized, difficult to comprehend
References	Complete and correct format, well organized	Beside the point, Incomplete	Wrong format and structuring

Index

save our planet

Global Journal of Science Frontier Research

Visit us on the Web at www.GlobalJournals.org | www.JournalofScience.org
or email us at helpdesk@globaljournals.org

ISSN 9755896